

## Posts from Paul Alexander – January to June, 2023.

From Twitter:



**Paul Alexander, PhD** 

@PAlexanderPhD



When the Lord was handing out testicles, Malone did not get the memo, he got none, and uses lackey pusillanimous hanger on so called COVID doctors to help him attack and smear good people like the Breggins. Be warned, I am in their corner. No, I am not unhinged. My mind is clear, I know what Malone is doing and I will not stand by as he seeks to destroy the Breggins.


11:04 PM · Mar 29, 2023 · **26.5K** Views

**19** Retweets   **4** Quotes   **91** Likes   **7** Bookmarks

**Videos (this is a very incomplete list of videos – transcripts are available for some of these):**

<https://rumble.com/v1y5g7w-former-trump-hhs-director-blasts-dr.-malone-pfizer-ceo-dr-albert-bourla-lie.html>

Screenhot from the Rumble video  
Rumble video created Dec 14, 2022



**FORMER TRUMP HHS DIRECTOR BLASTS DR. MALONE:  
PFIZER CEO DR. ALBERT BOURLA  
LIED ABOUT MRNA FOR CHILDREN**

**DR. PAUL ALEXANDER**

**Stew Peters Network**  
539K followers

Follow 539K

6 months ago

**Former Trump HHS Director BLASTS Dr. Malone Pfizer CEO Dr Albert Bourla LIED About mRNA for Children**

<https://rumble.com/v2sth4k-paul-alexander-on-robert-malone-mrna-technology-and-medical-censorship.html>

June, 2023

**rumble** Search



**Dr. Jane Ruby**  
20.3K followers

Follow 20.3K

4 days ago

**Paul Alexander on Robert Malone, mRNA Technology & Medical Censorship**

mRNA technology Robert W Malone Peter Breggins Dr Jane Ruby Covid fraud Pandemic fraud Frontline doctors Censorship pandemic Malone lawsuit

502 6 13K 171

Embed Share

Paul Alexander discusses his experiences with Robert Malone and his opinion of Malone's lawsuit against the Breggins and Dr. Jane. Alexander states Malone didn't have the role he claims in developing mRNA. He believes Malone should be developing an antidote to mRNA instead of suing people over differences of opinions. The frontline doctors C19 group was supposed to fight medical censorship, but tried to censor him. Alexander says those frontline doctors are frauds and hypocrites, and are only enriching themselves.

<https://rumble.com/v2tpa3a-dr-paul-alexander-vs-dr-r.-malone-is-the-las-of-one-an-hypocrat-fraud-.html>

June 10, 2023

 Search 



 **The Dr. Jane Ruby Show**  
WATCH ON RUMBLE: [rumble.com/DrJaneRuby](https://rumble.com/DrJaneRuby)

[ZSTACKLIFE.COM/RUBY](https://ZSTACKLIFE.COM/RUBY)  [FILTERSSUCK.COM](https://FILTERSSUCK.COM) (PROMO CODE: RUBY) 

 **albiilevi**  
2.32K followers 

2 days ago

**dr Paul Alexander vs dr R. Malone, is the last one a dangerous liar ?**

 7  0  Embed  Share  175  1

Paul Alexander discusses his experiences with Robert Malone and his opinion of Malone's lawsuit against the Breggins and Dr. Jane Ruby. Alexander states Malone didn't have the role he claims in developing mRNA. He believes Malone should be developing an antidote to mRNA instead of suing people over differences of opinions. The frontline doctors C19 group was supposed to fight medical censorship, but tried to censor him. Alexander says those frontline doctors are frauds and hypocrites, and are only enriching themselves.


mRNA technology, Robert W Malone, Peter Breggin, Dr Jane Ruby, Covid fraud, Pandemic fraud, Frontline doctors, Censorship pandemic, Malone lawsuit


<https://rumble.com/v2g7des-coffee-chat-dr.-alexander-calls-out-malone-on-lawsuits-04-04-23.html>


April 4, 2023

## Coffee Chat-Dr. Alexander Calls Out Malone on Lawsuits – 04-04-23


<https://rumble.com/v2t7ct2-robert-malone-not-the-mrna-inventor.html>









### The Dr. Jane Ruby Show



 FOLLOW ON TWITTER: [twitter.com/RealDrJaneRuby](https://twitter.com/RealDrJaneRuby)





UCK.COM (PROMO CODE: RUBY)  MYPILLOW.COM (PROMO CODE: RUB'

 **Fritjof Persson**  
2.03K followers

4 days ago

#### Robert Malone not the MRNA inventor?

 4 

 Embed  Share  148  4

Paul Alexander on a Robert Malone Paul Alexander on a Robert Malone bombshell, mRNA Technology & Medical Censorship of Frontline doctors BY FRONTLINE DOCTORS!!  
Full interview:  
<https://rumble.com/v2sth4k-paul-alexander-on-robert-malone-mrna-technology-and-medical-censorship.html> Show more

<https://rumble.com/v2d2r4o-dr-sherri-tenpenny-this-week-with-dr.-paul-alexander.html>

April 2023

**THIS WEEK**  
with Dr. T

Enjoy the following Trailer of This Week with special guest Dr. Paul Alexander

**THE TENPENNY FILES**

**Dr Sherri Tenpenny**  
25.7K followers

Follow 21.7K

3 months ago

**Dr Sherri Tenpenny | This Week with Dr. Paul Alexander**

Dr Sherri Tenpenny Dr Paul Alexander COVID Medicine

74 0

Embed Share 2.49K 28

Dr. Paul Alexander is a former Assistant Professor at McMaster University in evidence-based medicine and research methodology; a former COVID Pandemic evidence-synthesis advisor to WHO-PAHO Washington, DC in 2020 and a former senior advisor to COVID Pandemic policy in Health and Human Services (HHS) Washington, DC during the Trump administration. Dr. Alexander was appointed by WHO as a regional specialist/epidemiologist in Europe. In addition, he worked for the Government of Canada as an epidemiologist for roughly 12 years.

In this interview, we discuss:

- Dr. Malone's silence and the covid alliance
- The Media and what they're not reporting
- WHO treaty
- Trump/Operation Warp speed
- Malpractice and so much more

## <RWM EMAILS TO THE C1 and C-21 List Serve

The email below was sent to from the C-19 and C21 group mailing lists, where Dr. Alexander was writing about me. The C21 email group is a group of medical professionals as well as Congressional staffers, Congress people and Senators.

Dated: 1/15/2023 – Alexander specifically states he is launches a “media jihad” on Robert Malone and that “he will dance with me.” >

----- Original message -----

From: 'Paul Elias Alexander' via C21X <[c21x@googlegroups.com](mailto:c21x@googlegroups.com)>

Date: 1/15/23 6:14 PM (GMT-05:00)

To: C19D List <[c19d-list@googlegroups.com](mailto:c19d-list@googlegroups.com)>, C21x Group <[c21x@googlegroups.com](mailto:c21x@googlegroups.com)>

Subject: Malone has attacked me on Twitter and I said nothing; I am about to wage media **jihad** on him and ask the questions and say what you refused to say and ask, his role in the killer shots that killed our kids and parents, he said he invented (I dont believe nothing he says) but now, he has angered me and now he will dance with me; I aint one of his groupies, grab your popcorn

[Dr. Paul E. Alexander](#)

[My Website](#) | [Support My Research](#) | [My Substack](#)

Health Research Methodologist, Evidence-Based Medicine

Former WHO/PAHO/US Health and Human Services,

Evidence Synthesis Consultant / Senior COVID Pandemic Advisor

Former McMaster University A. Professor, Evidence-Based Medicine/Research Methods

[Early COVID Care Experts \(ECCE\)](#)

<https://unityprojectonline.com/>

**Jan 17, 2023 (Dr. Alexander sent this email to members of Congress. None of this here is true.**

---

Malone, one more time, please stop writing about me or harassing or bullying me, stop!

Inbox



Tue, Jan 17,  
9:55 PM

to C21x, C19D, me

Malone, my wife has taken police action on you today for your Twitter exchanges pushed her to feel her life is at risk and our children. I agree with her, you are delusional and deranged. she has returned again, she is that scared of the threats you have encouraged today.

I beg you to stop. I respond only when you attack me on public forums as is my right. You have ran around causing duress to people in this group, I will not name but you have taken legal action on some on very good people. You were wrong. Now you have invoked me. I am asking again, do not write me, do not call me, do not come near me, do not write about me in any forum, Twitter, in any, I will do same but if you do, I will respond. Malone, please stop any fixation on me. Any response I made is to you and I dont play the games you play, my written responses will be harsher each time. I dont want to, I beg you to stop.

You, one person has caused terrible damage to this group. You hurt many good people here and I am not one to sit by as you do and did. It never even bothered me as to why, you were just wrong for what you did and you know it. Those who defend you will come to learn the full back stories in time. The truth of what you did others too will emerge. Right now I wish you to stop attacking me.

Yet let us focus on the important task at hand, doing good and saving lives.

I plead again, do not write about me for I will respond. I will have to respond. Anyone here will respond if in my shoes. I am asking you to stop so I do not need defend myself by writing back. You have written lies on your Twitter and you know it is a lie. You will need defend that in time. You are a liar. Some of your closest friends today called me and told me to not respond to you, they begged me, they said you are unhinged. I dont know why. Not my business. But they said you are weak, sensitive, insecure and this is why, that you are outraged that McCullough and Risch etc. have maintained their status as prominent leaders and why you are not regarded as the lead of C19 etc. This confuses me and I am not interested if this is your issue.

Note I am keeping it here. I am not writing on Twitter or substack here, I am appealing to you here, I could have today in response to your threats and your groupies. I beg you again, stop, stop writing about me, stop sharing my photo, stop inciting violence on me and my family. My wife for the first time has never been as scared. She feels you are a lunatic and shame on those here who defend you. I think I even know why.

Again, I beg you Malone, leave me alone. You are engaging in a media jihad on me. I will do same if you persist. You are smearing me and I am standing back. I want you to stop. Go about your business. Leave good people alone and let us do the business we were doing.

You belong to a company and aligned with that has very questionable and IMO very serious accusations against it. This is why good folk like McCullough and Risch and I did not get involved. It is filthy. It is wrong. If reports are true it is very very wrong.

I am withholding. I do not wish to be involved with you in any way. I want you to leave me alone. Again, please do not write about me, it is not repetitive, I just want you to be clear, make no Twitter about me, no writing, none. Please leave me alone, you are harassing me and risk my family's life. My wife is incredibly smart and she now is angered by you and you do not wish to deal with her anger in a legal forum. You have frightened her and hurt her, so how should I react to you? We, I write for her, we plead, leave us alone. I beg of you, stop, stop the insanity. Stop the derangement.

Please. Again please! We are at a critical juncture in our COVID battle, we need not even agree or like each other. Just go forward. But leave me alone. I am pleading. I do not wish no battle or war with you, leave me alone. We can impose serious informational and media damage on each other and this is not right. This harms a good cause. So stop. Stop your media jihad on me. Else I will engage in same. I do not wish to. I have important work ongoing.

We have police, military, nurses, front line best people among us, so hurt by these shots, ravaged by the lockdowns, that we have to inform and guide and ensure they get all the balanced best trustworthy information. They have been harmed and we have a key role. I have played one and will continue. Focus there please. Not on me or even others.

There is always room to work together and even mend distrust and hatreds, there is always a way with gracious mercy and forgiveness, even if things are difficult, but you must STOP. I cannot sit back if you continue to attack my name and my family's. Stop! You people in the company you are aligned to did horrendous things, smeared and slandered Dr. Heather Gessling, and I guess you never told this group what you did, did you? and word is you were involved in the paper work and the demeaning and devastation of her good name, the letters to her, the defamatory language to a near stellar lady, you have no idea how much you hurt a great doctor and person. Why? For that putrid company you are aligned to? You see how much we could get out there but I will stop. I just want you to. I beg you. You do not operate business this way. You do not hurt people behind the scenes and then plead innocence. Does not work that way.

So the damage is done, yet let us circle back in time but for now, please allow me peace and stop writing about me. My replies are not tit for tat. As you see. So I am asking you do not engage me. Please.

My last line, please stop, please do not write about it, it comes back to me, and how do you want me to respond?

Thank you. I am hoping you grant me this please. Consider this my last communication with your name in it. I accept you will grant me same. Please do not have anything to do with me, I beg, complete!

Thank you very much!

[Dr. Paul E. Alexander](#)

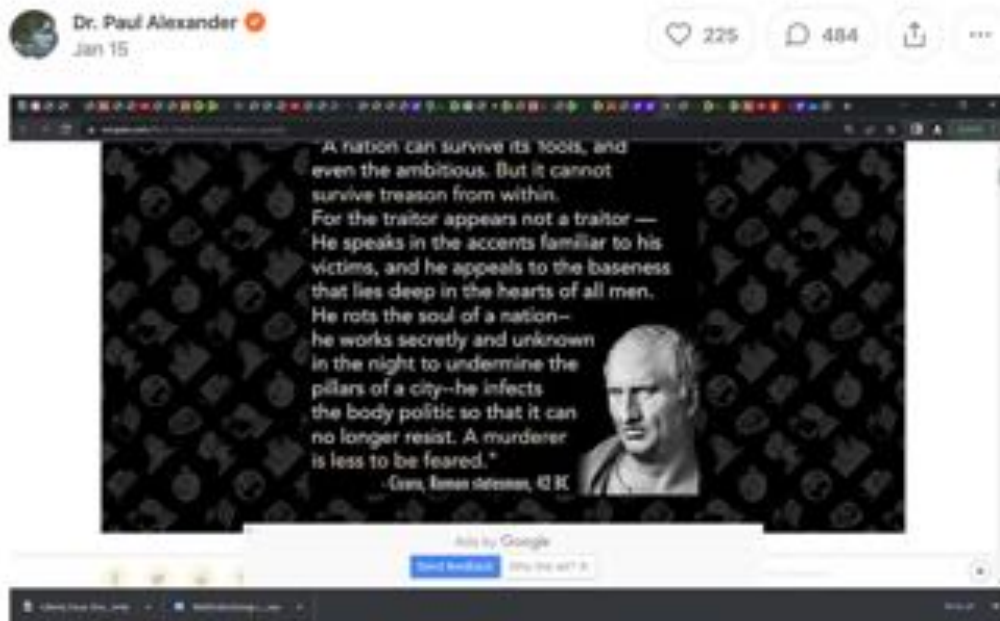
**Substack attacks on Robert Malone from January to June, 2023.**

**Here are the almost 400 pages of substack essays attacking me. Sometimes three essays a day, sometimes one. But there is an attack piece almost every day. There are many more than these (earlier dates and essays that don't have Robert's name in the title – so hard to search for).**

**Since then, the attack posts and essays have continued - often 2 or 3 posts a day.**

## Cicero & Dr. Robert Malone, what do they have in common? The former spoke about 'the enemy within', the latter IS the enemy within; he knows it, we know it, Malone is a GRIFTER fraud; I tried silence!

Malone has been firing off lawyer letters to McCullough and everyone he could, anyone he could bully, and his groupies, so he attacked now, so welcome Robert, to my world, lets dance! you fraud!



I am pained, deeply, by Malone today. That I too was moved to respond.

Malone, the enemy within, causing damage and destruction to the Freedom fighter movement. Yes, Cicero described him well. I am surprised that it went on so long.

The honeymoon is over and it should not be this way but it is. Malone and I today are officially divorced, I am divorcing him. He can keep the house and car and all the furniture, but the 'facts', the 'truth' I take with me. I will leave him the basket of 'fraud' and 'deception'. That's it, our affairs are now settled, no divorce lawyer needed. We had no children together. He could keep the horses too.

I fight the fraudulent CDC, NIH, FDA, NIAID and all of the corrupted reckless health officials, Bourla of Pfizer, Bancel of Moderna with their failed deadly ineffective gene injection, Ashish Jha, Rochelle Walensky, daily, these corruptible inept people, I help wage against the lies and deception of officials in the prior Trump administration like Azar, the current administration for the lockdown lunacy that killed our business owners, killed our laid off employees, killed our children, the fraud school closures that caused children to take their lives, hanging themselves, data the fraud fecal putrid legacy media hid from you as Trump fought them, yes, I fight against all of it with warriors like Risch, Oskoui, McCullough, Ladapo et al. Daily the last 3 years. Real American warriors, and some Canadians like Tenenbaum etc. I will commit my life to battle with these people to do God's work here for we are trying to fix madness that was set upon us by some very sick dangerous deadly forces.

And if I must take on Malone too, I will place him in the same bucket and fight him too, for it is time, it is time someone schools him on proper behavior and truth. I have been silent too long and watched him attack good freedom warriors. Now he has come at me (it's been building) and now I will respond.

The Freedom movement is well, alive, and strong. Malone was never and will never be the movement. The movement needs no leader and certainly not him. The movement is strong.

If any leader is to be considered, it is McCullough and Risch. They started this fight to help stop the lockdowns and the madness. They pioneered early treatment with Oskoui and Ladapo and Zev Zelenko and folk like Littell, Smith, Fareed, Armstrong, Tyson, Vliet, Breggin etc.

Malone goes around, poking people, suing them, threatening to sue, harassing them, bullying them etc. and slandering them and plays games with language. It is sad, but he is the common denominator and people are silent in the hopes he shouts them out to get some play on their fledgling substack or where ever. I don't need Malone. It's right vs wrong for me, period!

I warned you Malone in the past, don't ph\*ck with me, I am not anyone you dealt with before.

Now, you smeared me and now I will respond. I asked you nicely not to mess with me.

That the guy who tells you he invented the very same thing that has killed our children and parents and peoples, the guy who collects money off of that, begging you for your money and giving nothing in return, the guy who turns up to speeches with me and others and not once tells people what they wanted to hear, the guy who will be silent and come talk about horses and farms and European trips and junk, and you fail in interviews to ask the key questions. What was his role? What did he invent, as we can find no record of anything. If he did play a role, what can he tell us to have saved lives with the fraud gene shot? How to turn it off, how does it work if you invented it?

Again, I told him phu\*k with other people, not with me. He crossed the line. I am sorry, I apologize. And you will see anger in my tone but I am angry, so don't go telling me I am angry. I am. It is not you he wrote about. I don't like when people do that to anyone including me. He meant to hurt me in an open forum, public, and it does hurt.

So I am responding.

See, I was minding my business and he interfered with me again. So I have to respond. He has gone after good people and sued good people and fires off lawyer letters etc. He and the company he works with owes me \$10,000 for my work that they used to raise money, I know what they did, and they have failed to pay me for using my work. Malone, shove it up your ass, I don't want it, you and your company, nothing from you or the fraud company you attach to for word is that crypto arena is steep in pedophilia. Especially those who have bases etc. in Puerto Rico. Those are people who should be in the deepest darkest recesses of prisons. If you did not know, I inform you now.

I beg you again, do not interfere with me, do not write about me in the public space, you do not know me, I am not your friend, do not mention my name. I will respond in kind if you attack me in the public space.

And do not reach out to me, folk out there, saying 'Paul, do not reply to him just stay out'. Like that. I will say, do not do that. I know it one way. I 'war' one way. Do not interfere with people, do not attack them etc. if you are not prepared for the reply. I war one way.

Malone does nothing for the Freedom movement and has used it to enrich himself and now just creates destruction. He damages good people. Oh his 'feelings' are hurt by them. The movement can survive without him. Without anyone. We basically stand alone and battle on our own and this is best. Yet this guy is moving along damaging good people. I cannot stand by silent anymore.

IMO, he is nothing but a fraud. He knows it. A grifter master.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias  
Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

RWMaloneMD@gmail.com

Subscribe

Some would say take the moral high ground and stay silent and do not reply to him. Don't get sucked in. I ordinarily would, but people like Malone etc. (Berenson as an example also uses his Substack to relentlessly smear Dr. Naomi Wolf when she has told him nothing and does not reply. Yet he is relentless and smacks of misogyny and sexism and pettiness and envy; I like Berenson, he is smart, and has helped us in the fight, but he is misguided and wrong in his attacks on people and especially on Wolf who is a huge warrior daily in the COVID battle to improve lives and safety of all, women, children especially against the fraud COVID gene injection) are using public forums to hurt others e.g. using Twitter and Substack and Facebook. This is wrong and since I was attacked on TWITTER and here, I will reply. I apologize to you all, my time is too valuable to waste it on Malone but he attacked me and I am not Jesus Christ. I am just a stupid, imperfect, struggling man. I make mistakes and can be a bumbling idiot at times. I am trying.

I however ask any and everyone to stop this. Stop attacking each other. Yet I am human and if you smear me, I will reply as am doing now. I deeply regret this.

I have been quiet, tried to not get involved in the Malone game, the fraud of Malone, the grand usurper, the grand fraud, yet when he attacks me, I have no choice. I cannot be silent.

Yet your Twitter attack on me (especially the 2nd to last embed below is fraught with lies and aspersions that are untrue and loaded) and risks my life (and family) and safety and placed a mark on me. You did this. Why? You called me a liar. Why would you do this? You attack McCullough and all also. Do you not know the risks we take ordinarily and when you write what you do, when you attack us, you make it worse. Why would you place me at risk this way? Why would you write this ay about me? You have made it incredibly difficult for me.

How do I respond to you now? How do I do it 'nicely'? I don't know how to be nice in this situation.

I again apologize and may be long winded but I am angered by this.

I am not attacking, I am responding and factual. You are a rat Malone, a weasel, you use Twitter and substack and forums to smear and attack people who you know are better than you and of merit in the COVID fight. For you are irrelevant. You are part of a mRNA technology and situation that has killed many people, too many of my peoples, poor peoples, brown and black peoples, many children and you have refused to answer questions and played with language and only want to be a celebrity pretending, yet you have no role. You are nothing in this yet have managed to BS people.

You do and must in time answer too for this fraud gene injection and your role.

When we say we want people investigated and to sit in a courtroom under oath, in proper legal inquiries, we mean you too Malone. You have been hiding among the Freedom movement but not for long, you will need answer legal questions for your role on the vaccine that has killed.

If you discovered this, tell us how to turn it off. 'If' you discovered it, for even if you did (and I do not believe anything you have ever stated), then you must know how to turn it off even if they messed with it re swapping in methylated-pseudo-uracil and molecular caps etc. Tell us how it works, we don't want to hear about your horses and farm and psychological theories bull sh\*t etc. Keep it to yourself. Tell people what they wanted to know day one, which is simple, will it kill them, kill us, kill their children? Kill our military and police. Tell us. 'If' you really know about it. You have not and played and played, collecting donor money. You are a fraud. Opportunist.

My office was one floor below Operation Warp Speed and I never ever heard your name and sat in many meetings, even with Moderna which was also there on 7th floor of HHS. How come?

I will tell you Malone once, here, once, this is my response to your twitter filth (below), and I warn you nicely. I plead, leave me alone. You see how I respond when attacked? So if you come at me again, I will ramp up my content.

Leave me alone.

Do not mention me or write about me. I am not your friend. I 'get' you. I ain't one of your groupies, I will dance with you daily if need be if you attack me, and take you apart technically for you are an empty suit, a light light weight, not technically sound except in chemicals and pipettes. Not even in virology, immunology, or vaccinology. Folk like Yeadon and Vanden Bossche and certainly Risch and McCullough will tear you up scientifically and for sure me.

Why don't you discuss issues with us one on one, epidemiology, COVID, everything. You are a government type pipetting chemist, again, that's all. You pretend to be otherwise. That's why you won't go on any show with anyone of substance to talk any science for you got none. You even only go places when your groupies are behind you so the focus is not on your lack of expertise. They said don't reply, he is 'sensitive'. I laugh, I understand Malone well, he is a money making fraud and he is operating like controlled opposition damaging good people. I watched him but because our paths overlapped, I have kept quiet, a bit involved when he sued Breggin and attacked Stew Peters and others. You are the common denominator, suing everyone.

But now he is coming at me so now I will engage. I apologize to my peoples, to all, for this is not me. I am focusing on COVID, the science etc. Somehow this man thinks he got game. I will warn you Malone, I am not the people you play with. This reply should let you know. The more you come at me, I will reply 10 fold. I know it no other way.

I ask you, this is my reply, now leave me alone. If you engage, I WILL reply. I do not play nice so leave me alone.

I will start only with this Twitter exchange, you fraud! They:

1)said all you are and were is a pipetting chemist, that's all, I agree, a fraud

2)you run around talking Nobel prize, don't you get you are irrelevant, no one cares except your groupies and those who want you to call them out to get some hits on their substack etc.; that's what you use, MONEY, or possible money and your groupies follow along like ducks; we know the fraud so we look on and laugh

3)they said you are controlled opposition; I have been silent, now I say yes, it may be true, I know of controlled opposition that behave like you

4)they said you are a fraud, I have been silent, now I say yes, it may well be true

5)you said in a game you are playing with language and have your groupies playing with language that you a)invented mRNA b)invented the mRNA vaccine c)the vaccine d) and all variations but you are a liar, you invented nothing. You are not even mentioned in the important circles.

What is it? Did you invent the mRNA technology used in the COVID gene injections by Pfizer and Moderna? Did you? What part of it? I never ever saw you in any operation warp speed meetings or ever heard your name, I heard many others names and met many folk in the vaccine development but not you. How come? Do they know you? At times you and groupies of you say you invented the vaccine. How? Again, tell us, did you invent the mRNA gene vaccine? I know it is no. Please tell people exactly what you are part of, if any. Moreover, if you are part of this, then you have many questions to answer as to the harms from it.

6)you and DeMED and Global COVID summit, you are mining people data to sell vitamins and supplements. Why does a link to GCS go to DeMED? You are linked to an area of crypto that is rumored to be linked to pedophilia. I suggest get out of it. I did not touch it because of the rumors and assertions. I will not go anywhere near anything even a whiff to pedophilia.

7)you said I identified as assistant secretary HHS, go do your homework, I was a senior pandemic advisor to the A Secretary. I have always said that. You lied about me and slandered and smeared me there and you know what you were doing here, to cast me in negative untruthful light. As if I tell untruths. So you lied about my work position to give the impression that I lied when you do know you are deceitful and lying here. Get your facts straight. Why try to do this to me?

8)you attack McCullough and others out of envy, greed, you are petty and invisible to serious people; go get a life. Tend to your horses.

9)some told me the Twitter exchange below it is you talking to you, the responder is 'made up'; I believe them, you are capable, IMO you have emerged as that shady and capable; you sought to smear me and cast aspersions on me here and many good freedom fighters. Why? When you were nothing and nobody we let join our movement. We just did not know early on you were really a grifter grafter opportunist.

10)you allude to me as a grifter. You? The master grifter fraudster. You? You are a pipetting chemist, nothing more. You saw fame and popularity to jump onto the COVID warrior freedom fighters and were bold to think you would be the leader 'oh, I invented the mRNA bogus fraud para'.

Yet you do know, we are heading to bring all and anyone linked to these gene injections to legal forums and you will be sitting under oath. You should get your suits ready.

I ask you, I plead, send me a lawyer letter, you and your incompetent lawyer trying to sue Breggin and any and everyone, send me one, you fraud.

Now this is my simple reply and I am being nice, to your game on Twitter. I ask you to leave me alone in your fraudster crap. Leave me alone. If you come at me, I will reply and I do not play like you. And btw, send you moronic lawyer at me. I will ask the questions as to your role in the mRNA gene injection that has killed thousands. You cannot just come around, make money off of the pain and suffering of people in COVID, pretend to be some smart 'inventor' when you did nothing and lie and more importantly, refuse to answer the right questions except tell us about your farm and horses and bullsh\*t we are not interested in.

We want to know how the mRNA shots will kill us and you seem to like to collect donor money and get their money, yet somehow do not answer the right questions.

And btw, don't send people to write me telling me you are now in a depression over this and may be suicidal. That's what people told us prior. People wrote me saying this. So why would you continue interfering with people? Please, you want to play with adults, put on your big boy drawers before you play with someone like me. I grew up in the islands poor, struggling, and I work hard. That's all I know how to do. I wear my island on my sleeve and will lay my life down for the US flag and nation, its constitution. Same for Canada. I will, however, not be bullied, or be smeared in open forums. I have the right to respond.

And btw, I am being nice here.

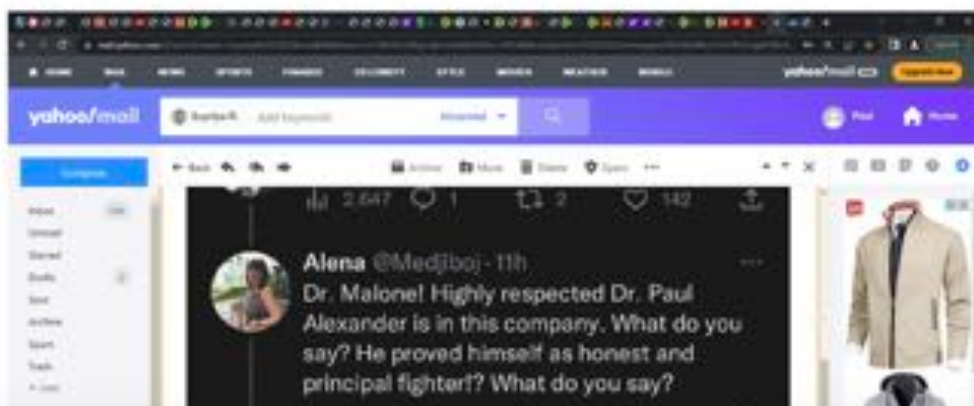
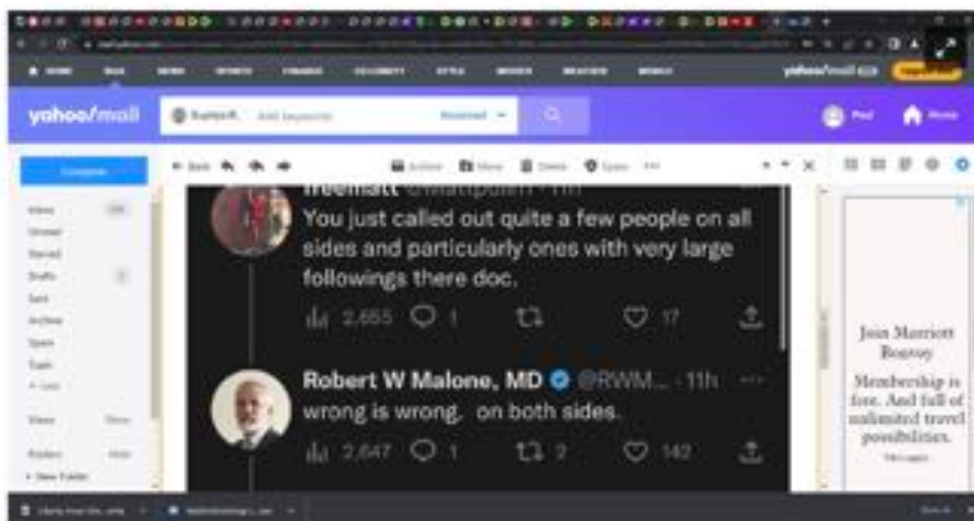
You fraud Malone.

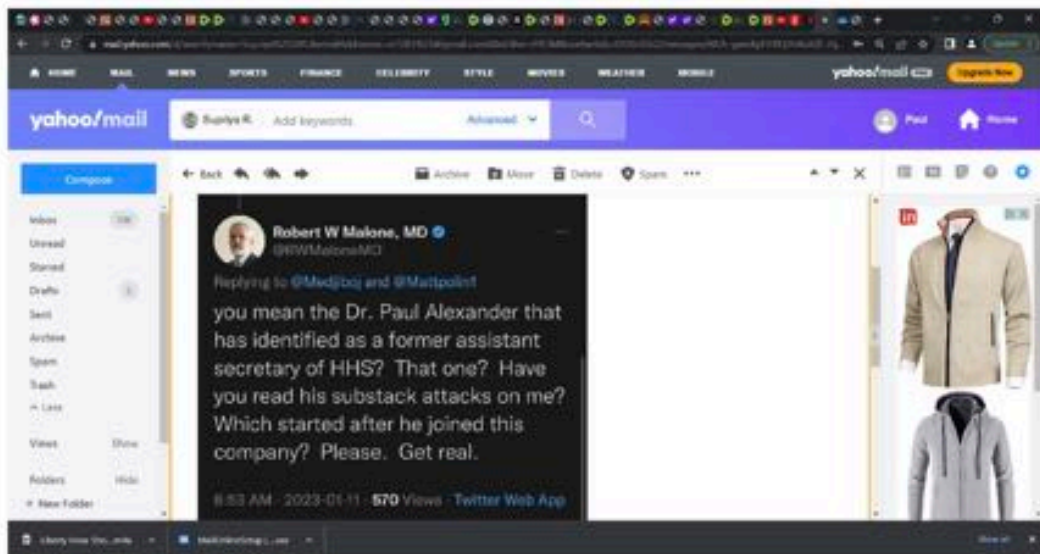
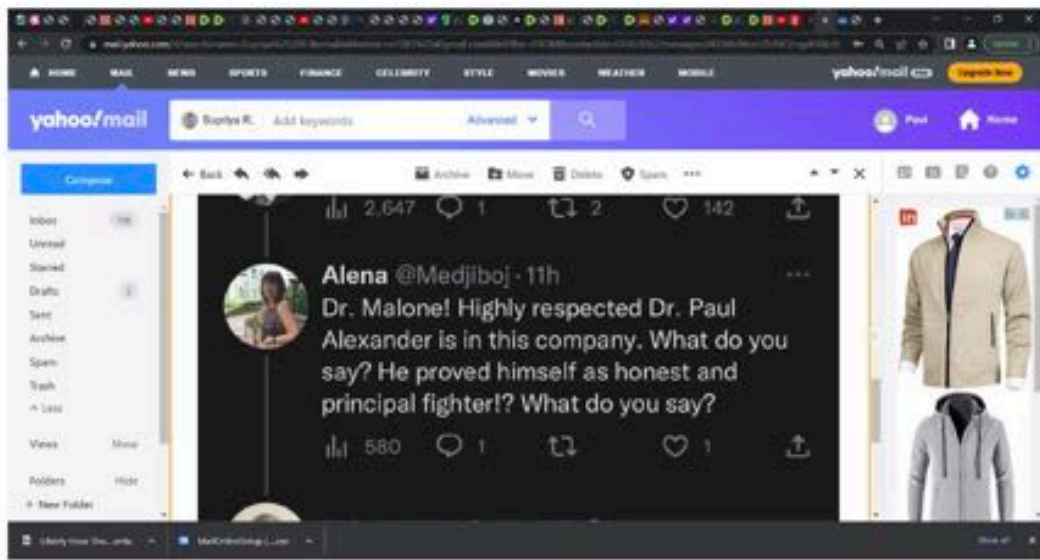
You are such a weasel, saying you do not charge for your substack, what a joke, that is standard, no one, it is free as default. People do so and pay voluntarily. Who told you these words, some idiotic lawyer? I think so. We all do the same. Anyone who pays any of us to be in our substack do so voluntarily. Just like you. You do nothing special. Yet you write as if people reading your sh\*t are stupid and you are doing them something special by letting them join for free. Your words make it that other people MUST pay to follow someone on substack. No one MUST pay. It is always voluntary. Never was forced. Even here you are deceitful and duplicitous as if your substack is 'special', why operate this way? you attack people sheepishly. I have zero respect for people like you who play this way. I did not know you were a weasel until people pointed things out to me.

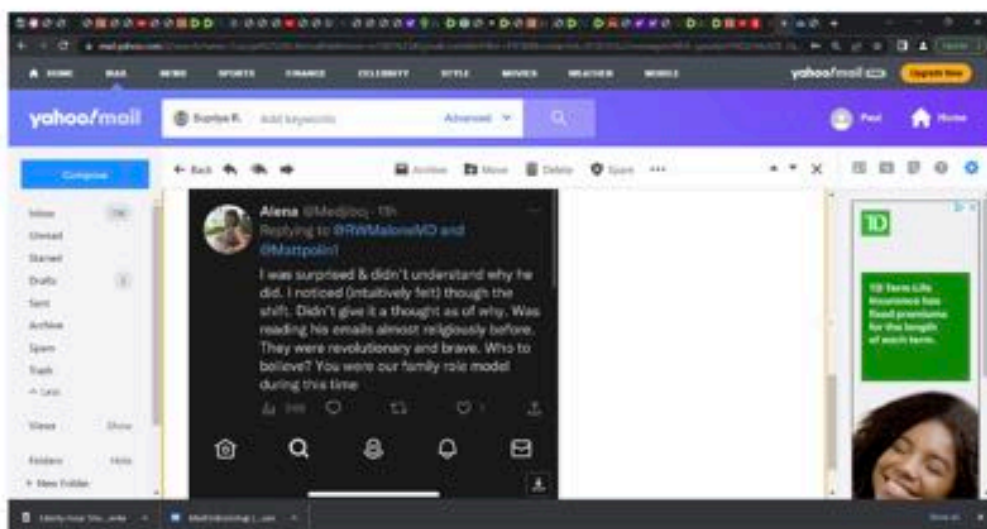
Why? You have tried to damage the Freedom warrior movement day one, but we let you in. We let you join our movement, you were late and had no role as we fought lockdowns, drove early treatment, and fought the vaccine. You jumped on for you saw you could trick people out of money saying 'I discovered it'.

OK, then you are partly responsible, no?

This is not your movement, it has no leader, you do not lead anything and you are sick in the head to think so. And no one makes policies based on what you say. No one. You also use our work, you use my, McCullough, Berenson etc., all of our work and then you write as if you are some expert. We all feed off each other but you write as if you are the oracle and we see the lack of depth.







Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias  
 Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported  
 publication. To receive new posts and support  
 my work, consider becoming a free or paid  
 subscriber.

RWMaloneMD@gmail.com

Subscribe

## BOOM! Dr. Joe Ladapo, Surgeon General of Florida steps up the game writing to Drs. Califf & Walensky on the harms & deaths of mRNA COVID gene injection; now Dr. Malone is to explain to the medical &

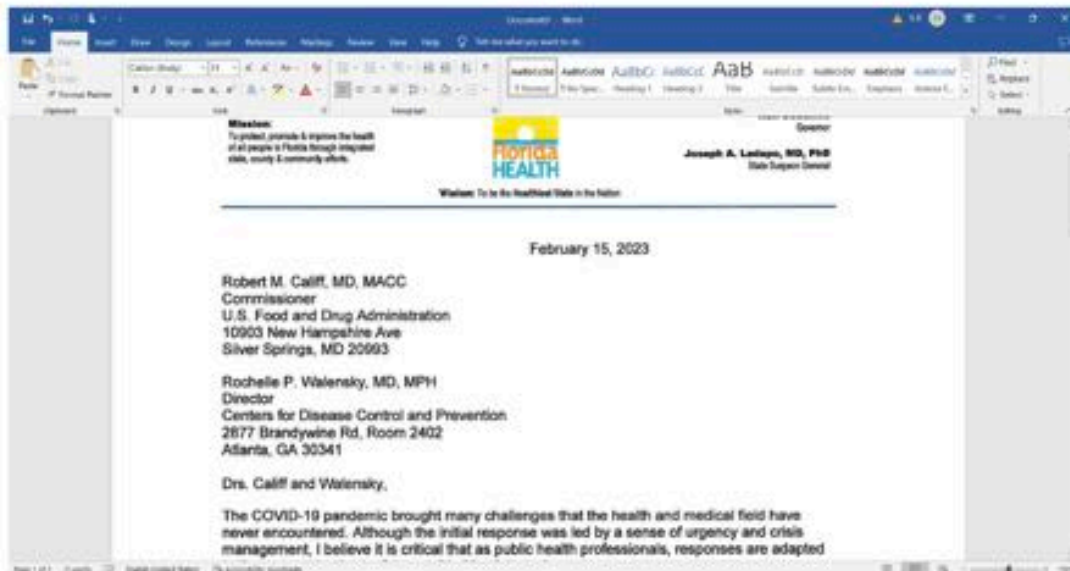
research community and globally on i)how mRNA works as a drug ii)how to turn it off given the harms; i/we stand by for word from Dr. Robert Malone! Thanks for what you do Robert!

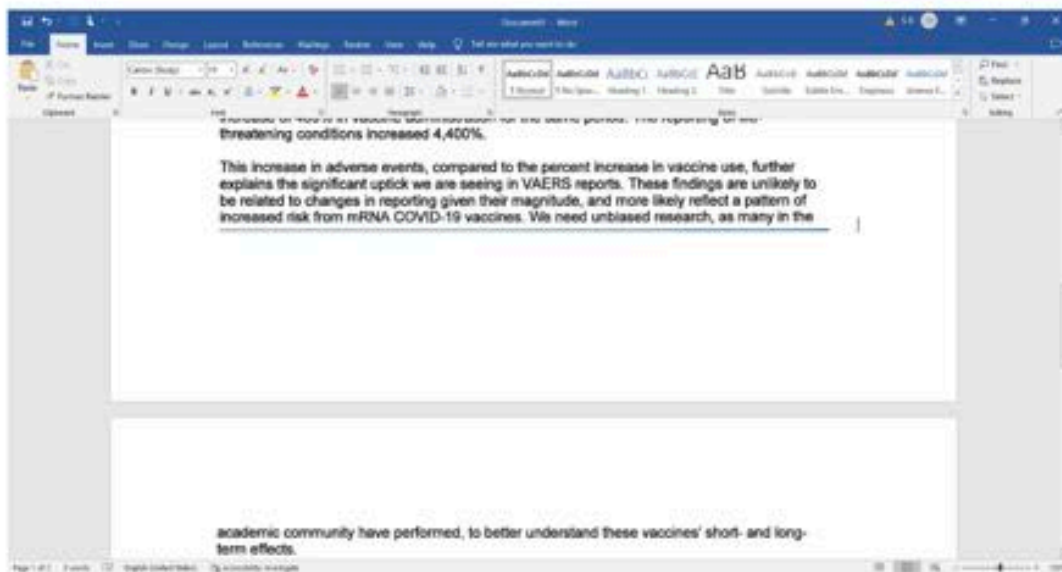
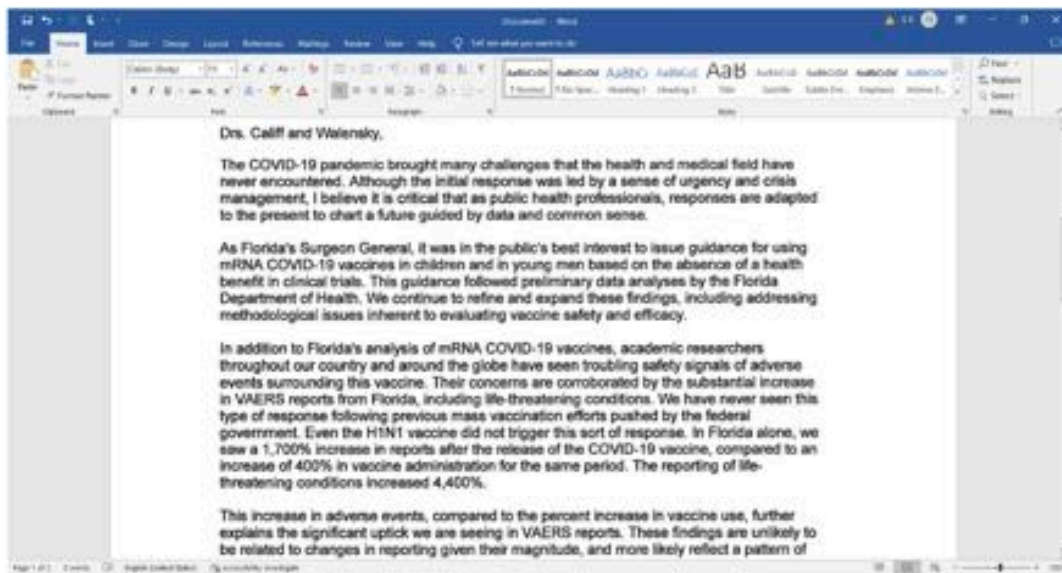


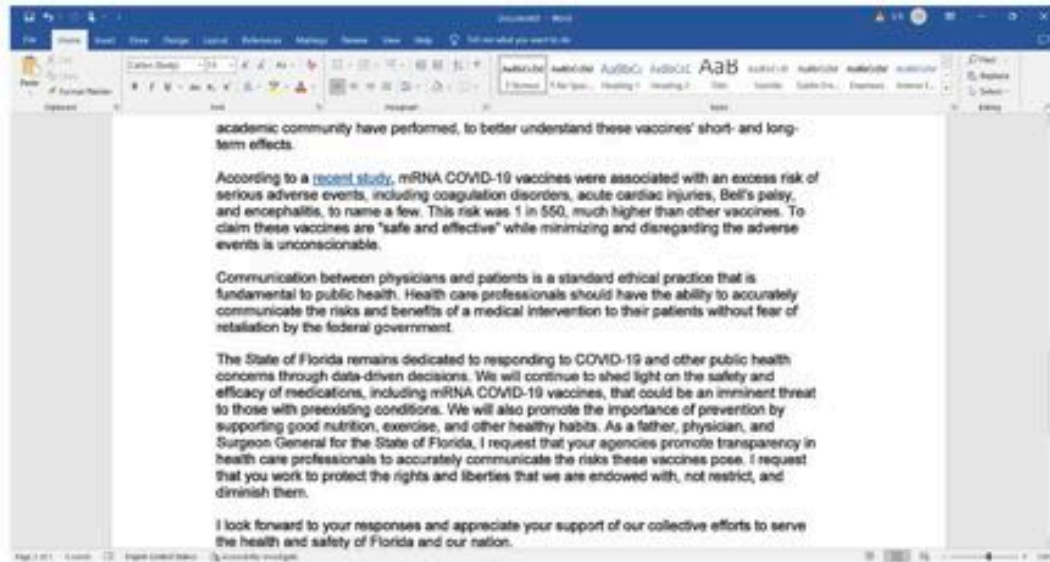
Dr. Paul Alexander  
Feb 17

128

59







First, huge praise to Dr. Ladapo. I think he is the real deal, just a great human being. I tip my hat. Praise to Governor DeSantis for tapping him. Brilliant. Want to hug Joe for all he does, a marvelous man, human being, father, husband, just the very best. Huge love.

I want to be very clear that in my view, President Trump was greatly misled by Fauci and Birx. There are things I saw and heard when I was at HHS and elsewhere, I could never speak of given confidentiality and executive privilege and the like. POTUS Trump was conspired against by high level people in the alphabet health agencies to destroy his presidency. This was never a pandemic. This COVID pandemic was a scam. A lie. They created a pandemic with the fraud flawed 95% false positive PCR test. He did not know. It was really an attack on a sitting POTUS and a nation, and by extension, world. By evil people with dark malevolent agendas.

I stand by Trump. With all his imperfections. Look, I am very imperfect, fallen, bumbling, stupid, making many mistakes as I live life. But my intentions are good, I am simply as a little person trying to do some good before I leave this world. To help fix America for the better. To help improve lives and save lives. To protect my border. My flag (s), my constitution and Charter, my law enforcement from being undermined by government and sick twisted forces within. I support the blue. First and admit there are some bad. Like in everything but largely, good people.

Trump trusted their expert input (Fauci, Azar, Francis Collins, Birx et al.) as he should have but they, with others, conspired against him (and America) with everything to do with COVID. From the lockdowns to the failed deadly COVID gene injections. The lockdowns and the blood from it rests in the hands of Fauci and Birx. Yes, POTUS Trump is not perfect yet so are we. He made a serious mistake not firing them on day one! But that does not mean I help crucify him. Till COVID Feb 2020 we loved him. I judge someone by the arc of their life. And yes, he needs to stand against the lockdowns and gene injection. We are working on that. This is why we need proper investigations to hold them all to account. All who defrauded him, deceived him, brought their agenda and hurt America and the world. We will get there.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias  
Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported  
publication. To receive new posts and support  
my work, consider becoming a free or paid  
subscriber.

RWMaloneMD@gmail.com

Subscribe

Yet, relative to Dr. Ladapo, are the other Governors and Surgeon Generals in US States just inept, corrupted, politicized, or is it really that they know they have been wrong and harmed people and just afraid to speak out now?

Dr. Ladapo showed more leadership by also issuing this Health Alert:

<https://www.floridahealth.gov/newsroom/2023/02/20230215-updated-health-alert.pr.html>



**Contact:**  
 Communications Office  
[NewsMedia@flhealth.gov](mailto:NewsMedia@flhealth.gov)  
 (850) 245-4111

The COVID-19 pandemic brought many challenges that the health and medical field have never encountered. Although the initial response was led by a sense of urgency and crisis management, the State Surgeon General believes it is critical that as public health professionals, responses are adapted to the present to chart a future guided by data.

The State Surgeon General is notifying the health care sector and public of a substantial increase in Vaccine Adverse Event Reporting System (VAERS) reports from Florida after the COVID-19 vaccine rollout.

850-245-4111  
 NewsMedia@flhealth.gov

**Florida Health**  
 @HealthyFla

[floridahealth.gov/newsroom/2023/...](https://floridahealth.gov/newsroom/2023/)

69 967

Vaccine Adverse Event Reporting System (VAERS) reports from Florida after the COVID-19 vaccine rollout.

Year	Reports
2006	108
2007	1,002
2008	1,394
2009	1,399
2010	1,321
2011	1,027
2012	1,063
2013	1,389
2014	1,167
2015	1,021
2016	1,060
2017	1,541
2018	2,476
2019	2,480
2020	2,495
2021	5,104
2022	41,472

Overall reports submitted to VAERS, Florida 2006-2022

In Florida alone, there was a 1,700% increase in

69 967

**Flo...**  
 Feb 14

Preventing high cholesterol can lower one's risk for heart disease and stroke.

During [#AmericanHeartMonth](#).

RECENT ARTICLES  
 STATEWIDE ARTICLES

Dr. Ladapo wrote:

"In Florida alone, there was a 1,700% increase in VAERS reports after the release of the COVID-19 vaccine, compared to an increase of 400% in overall vaccine administration for the same time period (Figure 1).

The reporting of life-threatening conditions increased over 4,400%. This is a novel increase and was not seen during the 2009 H1N1 vaccination campaign. There is a need for additional unbiased research to better understand the COVID-19 vaccines' short- and long-term effects.

The findings in Florida are consistent with various studies that continue to uncover such risks. To further evaluate this, the Surgeon General wrote a letter to the U.S. Food and Drug Administration (FDA) and the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) illustrating the risk factors associated with the mRNA COVID-19 vaccines and emphasizing the need for additional transparency.

According to a study, Fraiman J et al. Vaccine. 2022, mRNA COVID-19 vaccines were associated with an excess risk of serious adverse events, including coagulation disorders, acute cardiac injuries, Bell's palsy, and encephalitis. This risk was 1 in 550 individuals, which is much higher than other vaccines.

A second study, Sun CLF et al. Sci Rep. 2022, found increased acute cardiac arrests and other acute cardiac events following mRNA COVID-19 vaccination.

Additionally, Dag Berild J et al. JAMA Netw Open. 2022, assessed the risk of thromboembolic and thrombocytopenic events related to COVID-19 vaccines and found preliminary evidence of increased risk of both coronary disease and cardiovascular disease.

While the CDC has identified safety signals for stroke among individuals 65 and older following the bivalent booster administration, there is a need for additional assessments and research regarding safety of all mRNA COVID-19 vaccines.

To support transparency, the State of Florida reminds health care providers to accurately communicate the risks and benefits of all clinical interventions to their patients, including those associated with the COVID-19 vaccine as additional risks continue to be identified and disclosed to the public.

The State of Florida remains dedicated to protecting communities from the risks of COVID-19 and other public health concerns, specifically by promoting the importance of treatment and promoting prevention through healthy habits. We encourage our health care partners and providers to do the same.'

You think I am not seeing all these grifters and grafters, who partook on the upside enjoying with scorn and malice on us, the ostracization and cancelling of us, as they were drunk on power and being on their 'right side' and now on the downside as the narrative implodes and the wrongs become clear, they are trying to capitalize again. They have no shame begging for donor money and playing victim, when they partook with governments etc. to harm and hurt us. Now they are trying to 'hide inside the freedom movement'. Running to the hills, begging for amnesty.

They will get none!

They who had no issue prior advocating and pushing the fraud vaccine and lockdown lunacy, now trying to stand on a pedestal pontificating. Collecting donor money. Preying on your pain and loss. Perverse. And we make heroes out of them, when they were the problem and caused deaths too. We celebrate and give air time and status to people who partook in hurting us and have us where we are today, with so much destruction. Now trying to misdirect you and confuse you. Shiny things.

This really bothers me for we seem unable to shake this hero worship failing among us. We celebrate the wrong people when they are guilty of causing so much harm. We need to hold them to account too and ensure they explain fully their prior actions. We need justice. We do. We cannot allow them to get a pass. No. They did wrong and you cannot tell me a doctor and scientist etc. did not know the science was fraud and the lockdowns and vaccine was deadly yet a trucker knew? That the mandate was moot. No, that don't wash with me. They knew yet were cashing in, incentivized in hurting you, and now that the shit has hit the fan and evidence is clear, they want to cash in on the downside. We have people becoming reporters overnight granting image altering interviews and white-washing history so they the interviewers make money too. Oh it's a big money-making scam now. Interlocking incestuous scam. Perverse.

These people see that they were wrong and knew it, but now being caught so trying to slink onto the real right side of history and we just let them get away with it. We lose credibility doing that. The real heroes who stood firm day one and were never unflinching as to the harms were people like Oskoui, Vliet, Kennedy, Risch, McCullough etc. Not these Johnny come lately pimping on people money, and they are bold enough to con poor people out of their hard earned money. Shameful.

These people and you know who I mean, they would not even utter the needed words 'I am deeply sorry for what I did and I know my actions helped hurt people and I will do all I could to help fix this and help people. I will work hard daily at this to try and make people 'whole' again'.

My call today is simple. I call on Dr. Malone to step forward now and clarify some issues on mRNA technology. To date, he has not. The vaccinated are very interested in a simple question which is: how do we stop the ill effects from the mRNA technology and how do we do it now? If you are the inventor as you say, then tell us/them.

My call today is simple. I call on Dr. Malone to step forward now and clarify some issues on mRNA technology. To date, he has not. The vaccinated are very interested in a simple question which is: how do we stop the ill effects from the mRNA technology and how do we do it now? If you are the inventor as you say, then tell us/them.

If you have information Dr. Malone that could help us, help stop the deaths, then tell us. It is not good enough to go around saying 'I invented mRNA technology' and get interviews and donor money off that, and have your sycophants and acolytes who seek fame, parrot that nonsensically. We need you then to tell us how to turn it off, how to fix this for if you invented it, you above all should know how to fix it. If you invented it. It is incredible to me people who say 'Malone invented the mRNA' or the like (para and loosely) when they are essentially saying this and not realizing what you say you invented (and they advertise) is what is contributing to harming and killing people. It is as if their brains fell out of their asses.

I ask you to stop saying this 'gene vaccine' is harmful. Say this 'mRNA technology' is harmful. Your technology as you said you invented it. Use the right terms please so that we are not confused. It is not the vaccine using that umbrella term, it is the content and in this case, it is the mRNA technology you said you invented to be used as a drug. IMO, what you (whoever invented it) did was hell, and a disaster. For humanity. Nothing about it was ever good.

Nothing about mRNA and LNP technology. Persons involved in this mRNA technology refused to recognize the role of God and evolution in the human immune system and how much more superior immune systems are (natural immunity) than any vaccine or any therapy offering to play a role in immune response. Natural immunity was always far superior to any vaccine or similar type of induced immunity via any mRNA technology etc. Then why did these people think that their mRNA technology (synthetic) immunity can be superior to natural immunity? Natural exposure immunity will always be more superior to immunity derived from mRNA technology vaccine.

IMO this was just a money-making power scheme, fame scheme, ego scheme. Playing God scheme by those involved. Messing with what you should have never touched for you did not understand it, and not doing the right studies to exclude harms and now we see the horrendous implications. You never understood, all who did this, what you were even doing or playing with. Dr. Malone I don't know if you actually invented mRNA technology, I have no proof of it, not seen anything but your words that you did, but if you did, what you did was wrong. IMO. I do not judge you. If your intentions were good, it has now turned around to harm humanity. I do not fault you if you did not know this would happen but you are yet to see and admit what this has done. The precipice we are on.

What is happening is incredible. You people, all of you and you know who you are, derive fame and benefit and donor money and followers from the statements like 'I invented the mRNA technology' yet you (you all) have yet to take ownership of the harms and deaths it has caused as being a core ingredient of the COVID mRNA vaccine. I cannot myself understand this and cannot understand how there are some people who do not connect the two. I do however see the grifters hanging on to get interviews and photos to raise money and further pimp off poor hurting people, always waiting on the edge of their seats for you to say what they need to hear: 'this is how we stop this and turn it off'. They continue to wait as they donate their money. Poor people who have little give so freely for they think you all care and are trying to help when I am part of these groups. These are some of the biggest leeches and loaches and grifters on this earth, frauds, preying on innocent poor people who seek answers. Enriching themselves, living high on the hog abusing donor money and giving nothing in return. Socializing, social get togethers, drink fests, hotels, flying around on people's money. COVID pain and disaster has been a boon for special grifters. Me too, I wait for you to tell us.

You all were pipetting chemists, those involved with the mRNA technology, that is all. In a lab. Nothing fancy, but you were playing God. All of you. Whomever. Now we see the mRNA technology (synthetic) reverse transcribes into human DNA. The implications of this incorporation into human DNA, to humanity are horrendous. Altering humanity forever. Negatively. Now we pay the price.

I am mortified and dismayed by all of those who played with this mRNA technology in the first place and brought it and without proper safety testing, for now we see it confers no benefit. They played God and no doubt were all interested in money-making. They did bring death and they did and do have no clue what they are playing with as to the implications to human life.

Oppenheimer said para after detonation of the atom bomb 'Now I am become Death, the destroyer of worlds'. Same here for mRNA technology. It is time all those linked to mRNA technology, lipid nano-particles (LNP) & the vaccine admit their deadly failures.

They have become death IMO, and they have delivered death to humanity with mRNA technology and the overall vaccine, all of them, all involved, lipid-nano particle technology (LNP) and the overall COVID gene injection due to the payload and the toxic delivery platform. The same way the atomic energy and technology has been used to build bombs to kill, IMO so is this mRNA, no good will come of it. It will be used by all involved to do things to human beings that are monstrous. It is a basic human condition when they can play with such powerful entities. They go power-drunk. They go MAD, stark raving mad.

I think the human life is so important, but it became side-lined for fame, power and money. With this mRNA research, and I think they all knew it was defective, the mRNA technology, yet moved forward with it. All the mRNA researchers. I am calling on Dr. Malone to do the right thing and tell us how it works and how to switch off the deadly effects. We know it is deadly. We know that. Tell us if you invented it, how to turn it off. I am yet to see or hear how any of this mRNA was of benefit. Seems now they are trying to control the disaster and I recall when Dr. Wolf was waxing on the harms, they tried to water down her research and findings. IMO.

They did wrong with mRNA. All of it. mRNA is destructive and the only reason many more are not dead due to the shot is because of individual differences and their own strong immune systems. You designed with a Frankenstein mRNA, the ability to destroy humanity.

They must admit this. Dr. Malone, I am calling on you and to use the term 'mRNA technology', not 'gene vaccine'. They must admit the damage their research has done. No benefit. IMO these people played God. Money seeking GOD tin man complexes.

Their mRNA technology is killing people. I know of no other way to say it.

Also Pfizer and Moderna are IMO, 2 criminal organizations with the mRNA platform vaccine and it's CEOs (Bourla and Bancel) must be investigated in proper legal inquiries. Including Sahin of BioNTech.

The COVID gene injection must be stopped, all of it, entirely! Not to be given to children, no healthy child, and in fact, to no one! It is done. It is failed and it is deadly.

If I knew about this technology and invented it, I would have said everything possible over 2 years ago to help the globe. To save lives.

Over to you Dr. Malone. Thank you for your work. Any word will help beyond what we already know.

If one (you) is/are the inventor (or know who is the real inventor), one can best explain how it works and how to stop it. 'If' one is the inventor. It is a public health imperative as inventor, as Dr. Malone (a colleague of mine) has repeatedly claimed, that he help for people have died and are dying due to this invention. Or he should put us onto the real inventor to tell us how to mitigate the deadly effects.

We need to know specifically

- i) how it harms,
- ii) how it works,
- iii) how to stop it.

It is that simple.

There is a distinction when the term 'mRNA technology' is used as it is different to 'gene vaccine'. We want to know about the content, the mRNA technology. Please, I am asking all involved, to do not play with words e.g. 'this gene vaccine'. No, say it as it is, 'this mRNA technology'. Moreover, something cannot be 'not completely' or 'not properly' safe. It is either it is safe or not safe. Stop all involved, playing with words. The public is fed up with this game. They just want honesty. Lives have been lost.

As an academic scientist involved in COVID at all levels and manner, I do not think we have gotten the proper information and disclosures from Dr. Malone (or other real inventors or partner inventors or co-inventors of mRNA) on mRNA technology. I no doubt think that Malone means well. Yet what is known we know it already, we read and figured it out on our own when we began the push back 3 years ago. So we need him now to explain FULLY. To answer questions on mRNA technology. As inventor as he states, then he has questions to answer. It is not enough to simply keep saying 'I am the inventor' and then go silent on it, just 'I am the inventor' and then talk about horses and farms.

Dr. Malone as many, have benefitted from the freedom movement, they have given you all money, donated to you all, have given you all attention etc. But you have not given them what they need to know. This is no social matter or means of 'getting together'. Stop the self-congrats. It is perverse when people are dying. This is very serious. If you or you all invented the mRNA technology, you have serious questions to answer as do Dr. Malone. I am prepared to pose them to you in a live open discussion for the public with the hopes that we gather information that could help mitigate risk and save lives. Please help us. Let me know when you are available.

I call on people, to stop taking advantage of the public. Stop the gifting and grafting. Stop it!

Please join me in that discussion Dr. Malone. It will be the talk that has been missing. You can bring whomever and I am sure others will love to join in. You have information we need. IMO. Best positioned. Again, I know you wish to do the right thing. Let us structure it as a really good information session for the public. Huge hugs. It sure would be terrific and great to have a discussion and debate with Dr. Malone on this mRNA issue wouldn't it? Clearly, this is something that is critically important to resolve. Some say the discussion will not happen. I chose to think it will. It has to.

People want you Dr. Malone, to tell them how to stop this. How to turn the vaccine off. How to turn off the mRNA technology, the spike etc. Again, you indicated you are the inventor.

mRNA technology alike the lipid nano-particle platform were and are deadly and should have never ever been brought, not by Dr. Malone, not by anyone. All involved in mRNA technology, all, must be questioned and investigated and under oath. Does not matter who. Every single person must answer to mRNA under oath so that we can understand why it is behaving the way it does and hopefully, they can tell us how to turn it off or abate it in some manner given their intimate knowledge of it. This is really an 'ask' by me for the society and globe.

It is time we get transparency on mRNA technology from Dr. Malone. It is time we stop fooling around about social gatherings and patting each other on the back and the like. It is time we stopped seeking camera and interviews only. It is time we stopped pushing our hand out taking money from pained hurt people, people who lost, never giving them what they want, which is the answers they need. It is time we got real and talked frankly, admitting the devastating mistakes made and help.

Thanks very much Dr. Malone for any insight into mRNA technology you can give.  
Thanks for agreeing ahead of time to a meeting where we can pose very serious questions about mRNA to you for I am sure you want to do the right thing and help us societally. Above what we already know.

The vaccinated, Dr. Malone, are very interested in that simple question which is: how do we stop the ill effects and how do we do it now. If you are the inventor as you say, then tell us/them.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias  
Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

RWMaloneMD@gmail.com

Subscribe

## Robert Malone sues Dr. Peter Breggin for 25 million \$; why do this? Breggin has been muzzled for the last two months, instructed not to speak freely and not to speak his mind to friends, verbally

because Malone is suing him & his wife; Dr. Malone's also attacked leaders in the freedom movement, such as Dr. Peter McCullough and Dr. Harvey Risch; why? why would Malone do this?



Dr. Paul Alexander  
Mar 5

158

162



---

Dr. Breggin: 'I have been muzzled for the last two months. I have been instructed not to speak freely and not to speak my mind to friends, verbally or in writing, on the internet, in media, or in personal correspondence. I have been told to preserve all my papers, my emails, my letters, and records of phone calls, as well as all internet transactions. I have been instructed to await legal service — the action of being officially informed of this legal suit. The lawsuit is already formally filed with the US District Court in the Western Region of the State of Virginia.'<sup>1</sup>

Although I have done nothing wrong, and my husband Peter R. Breggin, M.D. has done nothing wrong, we have had a lawsuit filed against us, falsely accusing us of defamation and demanding \$25,350,000.'

**At the ages of 71 and 86, Ginger and I are in the fight of our lives. In all our years of doing reform work, no individual and no group has ever been so intensively and persistently attacking us on a personal level as Dr. Robert Malone — starting ever since August 2022 when we criticized his concept of mass formation psychosis in depth without even mentioning his name.'**<sup>1</sup>



Peter R. Breggin MD and Ginger Breggin

Dr. Robert W. Malone [filed a lawsuit on October 30, 2022](#), against Peter R. Breggin MD and Ginger Breggin, seeking damages for \$25,350,000.00 or \$25 million for short.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias  
Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

RWMaloneMD@gmail.com

Subscribe

'The experience of being muzzled has given me a renewed appreciation of America, traditional American values, and the freedoms we all have traditionally enjoyed. I have always had every respect for American jurisprudence and the Rule of Law.'



---

Why Dr. Robert Malone is so intent on suppressing a debate on mass formation psychosis and other matters of public policy and Constitutional freedoms remains uncertain. Dr. Malone did publicly announce he would like to be appointed into a high government position. This announcement was made months ago to Steve Bannon during a live War Room show.<sup>14</sup> Dr. Malone is now also bringing out his long-promised book. And Dr. Malone is just launching his next organization: The Malone Institute.<sup>15</sup>

Dr. Malone has experienced his share of criticism in the past, both from the legacy media<sup>16,17,18</sup> and from the reformer community.<sup>19,20,21</sup> As a result of the Washington Post coverage, Dr. Malone sued that newspaper.<sup>22</sup> He also went after Alex Berenson in his Substack after Berenson challenged him on FOX news.<sup>23,24</sup>

Our last column before the defamation lawsuit was filed was about Dr. Malone's attacks upon leaders in the freedom movement, such as Dr. Peter McCullough and Dr. Harvey Risch, and an organization of which they are a part called The Wellness Company.<sup>25</sup>

Most recently, Dr. Malone is attacking Stew Peter's life-saving new film: *Died Suddenly*, and by association, the brave physicians and other professionals who provided the vital data in the film. In this attack, Dr. Malone joins the Big Tech social media censors.<sup>26,27</sup> On his Telegram, Dr. Malone says: "*Died Suddenly*" Is Typical Trash from Stew Peters..."

SOURCE:

<https://www.americaoutloud.com/breggins-prioritize-free-speech-above-self-interest-in-25-million-lawsuit-by-robert-malone/>

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias  
Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.



## Boom!! Dr. Peter Breggin & Ginger Breggin for the WIN! Finally, this is being dealt with, the adults are IN THE HOUSE! Breggin is deep into enemy territory now! Exactly what I have been saying, Malone

FAILED to help society & the question is WHY? Breggin makes very solid points here; Malone, more than three years ago, knew that the mRNA technology was dangerous (ADE) but stayed silent! Why?



Dr. Paul Alexander  
Mar 5

181

251



First, I have heard today from one of Malone's group members (I was a close member but I have extracted myself and they are incestuous that way so we remain in contact) that he gets up to read my substack by the hour. That he gets all the science he uses from my writings and is angered often how and why I would get that information before him. Thank you Dr. Malone for reading the substack. I imagine you subscribed for free for I made it so as default. No cost. If you don't mind Dr. Malone, please share my substack with others;-)

As I said before and IMO, something about the Malone show does not add up, maybe I am slow, but it stinks to high heavens. I, and others want him questioned properly and we do not want to hear about horses and barns and farms and mass formation and European trips. We want to talk about mRNA technology.

And he needs to stop making vomitus and despicable character assassination attempts as he did on Twitter on me and my family and other persons that he also attacks who simply ask questions. He is quite good at attempting to defame and smear people using Twitter when they pose questions. We shall watch on and we will respond.

He loves to sue. I reserve the right to sue Malone for the Twitter attacks that resulted in death threats on my family. Defamation to my name. I have not forgotten. The defamation he did on Twitter. His lies to others who came back to me and they now realize he lied to them, he just lies. He Malone, knows how he lied and smeared me and what he did, and I reserve the right to make that actionable too.

It is Malone who has attacked and smeared many good people on Twitter and elsewhere and is suing or threatened to sue many. It is Malone who stokes hate and rage against anyone who asks him questions and he uses the internet to do it. I have had death threats made on me and family due to his attacks in Twitter. He knows what he has done.

Malone is an attention seeker, that's all, with his insidious defamatory false accusations on Twitter that has gotten my family upset to the point that threats made on them (after his Twitter posts) resulted in a visit to the police to log this officially. For his actions. I have heard others face the same due to his responses. Malone's actions went too far. My family stated today after reading about his law suit on the Breggins for 25 million \$ (and other attacks) that "all of this just makes us feel sick". I told them do not worry, he is not important. I expect his attacks and slander on Twitter etc. because we are over the target yet what we are doing is asking scientific questions. He can attack with smears and slander, we expect that from him, but we will stick to the science for at some point he will be questioned under oath. Properly. It is coming.

When I said every single person linked to this must be investigated and questioned, I meant Malone too. He knows that and this is why he is angry and he knows he has lots of questions to answer. Read that again.

Dr. Breggin has it where it should be now. I see Malone now calls it 'pseudo-mRNA vax'...hhhhmmm, I wonder if to try, and I say 'try' to distance himself for the death he and others brought with their mRNA technology. They brought death. He knows it. Breggin is over the target, he Malone has benefitted by not answering any questions in the right format and forum. Malone has benefitted financially yet has not given the public what the public needed. Answers. From proper interrogation and under oath. Thus far.

And I will use some of his words here or his lawyer's ;-), so, for my family's sake, please allow me a moment to dive into this particular important piece by the Breggins and set aside the malicious, defamatory statements Malone used on Twitter about me and my family that resulted in threats for a moment (and my family going to the police), in my defense of the Breggins too for Malone's move to sue them for 25 million \$. What the Breggins have to say is much too important and this piece by Dr. Breggin is over the target.

Breggin:

'As he became a public figure with considerable influence, he never drew professional or public attention to this scientific conclusion that the mRNA vaccines were literally unfit for human consumption, even experimentally. He never disclosed that he and his coauthor had proven this to their own satisfaction in their own laboratory research and in a review of the scientific literature.'

'On February 2, 2023, Robert W. Malone, MD, finally called for a ban on mRNA and DNA COVID injections — years after many of us had come to the same conclusion.<sup>1</sup> But to our shock, we have now discovered that Malone, more than three years ago, had already scientifically proven and published that these COVID vaccinations with genetic mRNA and DNA were too dangerous for human consumption, even experimentally. He never made professional or public disclosures of this information. Meanwhile, the article remained in obscurity until we recently discovered it.'

This is very very important and he has to answer to this and many questions. I have argued if we call Fauci et al. under oath, we bring Malone under oath. He has benefitted for the public has given him money and support his substack etc. expecting at the least to tell us how to turn it off. Breggin is correct to raise these points. Yet we know now fully that he knew that the mRNA was very dangerous especially as to ADE. By his own work. Yet just benefitted. The person who 'invented' the mRNA has made money and benefitted from poor people seeking answers and hurt by the very same mRNA technology that he 'invented' and when you raise questions, he sues you for defamation. Imagine that. He has sued the Breggins for 25 million \$ because they do not buy his junk. It is their right. It is America, the land of the free.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias  
Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported  
publication. To receive new posts and support  
my work, consider becoming a free or paid  
subscriber.

RWMaloneMD@gmail.com

Subscribe

Why was he silent?

I have stated openly and this paper by Breggin proves my point and question: why was Malone silent on the lies by CDC that the gene injection stayed at the injection site? There are others lies that he has been silent on. Many died taking it believing the CDC. Why did Malone stay silent knowing the gene injection mRNA technology he said he invented, was so deadly? Why did he keep this hidden? Why was this report not central to his talks from January 2020 and why was he not declarative with this?

The public always only wanted answers on how to mitigate the risk from the shots. This remains lacking, leaving leaders like Foster Coulson and his Wellness Company and supporting experts like Dr. Peter McCullough, Dr. Richard Amerling, myself (Dr. Paul Alexander), Dr. Harvey Risch and Dr. Heather Gessling to put forth options. Yet Malone must know how to turn off the mRNA technology he created as he said, so why has he been silent and Dr. Breggin is over the target with the question and assertion he makes.

IMO, a massive opportunity has been missed and people have suffered! It is not too late for Malone to come clean and tell the public how to turn off the mRNA technology and to circumvent it's deadly effects. It is time that very serious discussions be had with Dr. Malone. It is time, serious questions need to be answered.

Dr. Breggin:

'On February 2, 2023, Robert W. Malone, MD, finally called for a ban on mRNA and DNA COVID injections — years after many of us had come to the same conclusion.<sup>1</sup> But to our shock, we have now discovered that Malone, more than three years ago, had already scientifically proven and published that these COVID vaccinations with genetic mRNA and DNA were too dangerous for human consumption, even experimentally. He never made professional or public disclosures of this information. Meanwhile, the article remained in obscurity until we recently discovered it.

In January 2020, Malone published on *ResearchGate* an elaborate scientific paper with MIT researcher Darrell O. Riche as the first author in which the two concluded that all COVID-19 vaccines, including mRNA, were too deadly to be given even experimentally to humans.<sup>2</sup> The duo of Riche and Malone followed this up by submitting the paper to *Lancet*, and the journal put the article up on its

prepublication platform in March 2020.<sup>3</sup> The article is still in place today online and has never, to our knowledge, been published in a fully peer-reviewed format.

As Malone became famous, especially among health freedom researchers and activists, he never mentioned the January and March 2020 online publications of the article. As he became a public figure with considerable influence, he never drew professional or public attention to this scientific conclusion that the mRNA vaccines were literally unfit for human consumption, even experimentally. He never disclosed that he and his coauthor had proven this to their own satisfaction in their own laboratory research and in a review of the scientific literature.'



SOURCE:

<https://www.americaoutloud.com/category/blog/breggin/>

<https://www.americaoutloud.com/category/blog/breggin/>



Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias  
Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

RWMaloneMD@gmail.com

Subscribe

## Word is Malone reads my substack voraciously to get the updated science by the hour & my views. I have been told he hangs on my every word & it makes sense now why he would want good sound data &

interpretation. He is not an epidemiologist & my training is in evidence based medicine. I am not a chemist. Why thank you Malone, very nice of you & anytime you can't understand something, just slide



Dr. Paul Alexander  
Mar 5

127

185



me an e-mail as you did prior. That is, before I started raising questions about the mRNA technology. btw, please share the substack address to others, do not keep all that good information to yourself. I imagine you did subscribe for free as I make it free as default. Once again, huge hugs and love Dr. Malone for reading my substack.



At the ages of 71 and 86, Ginger and I are in the fight of our lives. In all our years of doing reform work, no individual and no group has ever been so intensively and persistently attacking us on a personal level as Dr. Robert Malone — starting ever since August 2022 when we criticized his concept of mass formation psychosis in depth without even mentioning his name.<sup>1</sup>



Peter R. Breggin MD and Ginger Breggin

Dr. Robert W. Malone [filed a lawsuit on October 30, 2022](#), against Peter R. Breggin MD and Ginger Breggin, seeking damages for \$25,350,000.00 or \$25 million for short.

I even know Dr. Malone, you are reading this tonight. ;-)

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias  
Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported  
publication. To receive new posts and support  
my work, consider becoming a free or paid  
subscriber.

RWMaloneMD@gmail.com

Subscribe

When you need some nuance on virology and immunology Dr. Malone, given I school under the father that you all sideline, Dr. Geert Vanden Bossche and he has been the sage and prescient one (and I study his work closely), I think I may be able to explain you a thing or two to help you understand a bit more. It will help you. Also as too why the mRNA technology vaccine failed, were ineffective, and deadly. Deadly out of the box but I guess you already knew that e.g. ADE and dangers you wrote of in January 2020 that you failed to share fully with the globe, but additional deadly because it drives infectious variants and also potentially, more virulence.

Let me close Dr. Malone with this: anytime, slide me an e-mail and oh, yes, you have my phone number, just text. I will be more than happy to help inform you what you do not understand about all of this, from lockdowns to the fraud mRNA technology gene injection.

Huge hugs

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias  
Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported  
publication. To receive new posts and support  
my work, consider becoming a free or paid  
subscriber.

RWMaloneMD@gmail.com

Subscribe

## 2nd Smartest Guy in the World, major substack writer, wrote this in response to my substack on the threat by Malone on Dr. Karikó: "I worked with Dr. Malone beginning in July 2021 and his concerns

about the safety of the vaccines were present then and have been expressed consistently since." Back in July of 2021 Malone was still openly recommending these "vaccines" for the elderly"



Dr. Paul Alexander  
Mar 9

♡ 117

💬 54



I worked with Dr. Nass, I find very smart, very passionate, a warrior in our fight, wonderful human being, just superbly special and thoughtful, I admire her acumen immensely, but we do not need agree and IMO she is misguided in her substack on Malone ("Malone v Breggin") and has not addressed the key question (s) Dr. Breggin had. I am sorry, I tell it as it is and Dr. Nass took it to the public so public then it must be. I think Dr. Nass made a mistake here for she went against the Breggins (her right) yet this is not what this is about. The Breggins are good people, under attack and as a human being, I cannot stand by as someone is being destroyed, their life's work and the warrior leadership role they have had, the key seminal roles societally they have had, be destroyed, as others stay silent in fear. I know of too many who are horrified at how badly, poorly the Breggins have been treated. I just want to be fair.

No.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias  
Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported  
publication. To receive new posts and support  
my work, consider becoming a free or paid  
subscriber.

RWMaloneMD@gmail.com

Subscribe

This is why Steve Bannon yesterday by interviewing Dr. Breggin, showed why he is different. A cut above the rest of the pusillanimous weaklings.

People want to defend them (the Breggins) or even talk up but are silenced and intimidated by being sued and factions in the Freedom movement ostracizing them and pulling donor money. Dr. Nass failed to ask the hard questions needed.

For example, Dr. Nass could have asked this of Malone in her substack yet failed to: "Why did you Malone not mention the ResearchGate paper of January 2020 (or abouts) when you went on Weinstein? Saying now that it was there in ResearchGate is not good enough for the public did not know this, it is mainly we researchers know of this forum, so why did you not mention that paper in that interview, your paper? had you mentioned that paper and told the nation that the mRNA technology you said you invented was so prone to ADE and deadly, then many would have not listened to the CDC etc. and would have not taken it and died"...something to that effect.

But Dr. Nass did not ask this. Dr. Nass did not understand the Breggin's paper for the questions were so elegant and simple as written by Breggin. Yet very clear. And deserves an answer in proper interviews. I for one think Malone is one to be called by the house and senate to testify under oath and using experts in the field to ask questions, those with no links to Malone or who would not incur any loss should they do the questioning. I could and I know several who would.

I have been told by groups I belong to that 'Paul, this donor in our group said they follow Malone and because you question him, they are not happy so I need them to be happy so I am asking you to stop questioning him, please, the donor is unhappy, it is not that you are wrong and in fact I think you are right but the donor will walk.' Can you understand this exchange and the madness now in the Freedom movement? I responded by removing myself from the group. So we are being censored within the Freedom movement itself by the donors putting muscle on the groups etc. It is insane and in the end, the public loses. Always loses. It is perverse and outrageous. As perverse as medical doctors standing by as their patients died and not using early treatment. Whether it worked or not, you never leave your patient to sway in the wind until their lips turned blue.

Now see this substack comment by [2nd Smartest Guy in the World](#) (support that substack) and btw, we can disagree as scientists. I disagree with Dr. Nass, so does 2nd smartest guy and many others disagree with her assessment and reply in her substack "Malone v Breggin". That does not mean we sue each other. We engage in healthy debate. That Malone, was meant for you. This debate is scientist to scientist.

e.g. I await EPOCH Times doing a proper interview with you with serious questions as the leader in media it is. IMO and as an investigative journalist (quasi) myself, it has failed to address the many questions out there. It's interviews of you are puffy and pink, social discussions now. And they know it. EPOCH has interviewed me many times and we are all good social friends and I like them, I love Jekielek, my personal friend and he is among the best, this guy is the real deal, deep, intelligent, but he must now step up and deliver the proper interview of Malone with the right questions. The likes of Jekielek is very capable and so I wait. I may get cancelled and shunned and blackballed by EPOCH after being a favorites' of theirs, but that is the price I am willing to pay.

Over to you Jan. So we now depend on Yan. Yan is the only media person out there I think is smart enough once we tee him up, who could get the answers. But I am available if Malone is up to it and some others messaged me today they would be too. They have questions.

[2nd Smartest Guy in the World](#)

[Writes 2nd Smartest Guy in the World](#)

1 hr ago

**I posted this comment in Meryl Nass' "Malone v Breggin" article:**

**"I worked with Dr. Malone beginning in July 2021 and his concerns about the safety of the vaccines were present then and have been expressed consistently since." Back in July of 2021 Malone was still openly recommending these "vaccines" for the elderly; thus, given what he knew back then he was pushing for eldercide. That is all the Breggin's needed to point out to make their overarching point.**

**"I worked with Dr. Malone beginning in July 2021 and his concerns about the safety of the vaccines were present then and have been expressed consistently since." Back in July of 2021 Malone was still openly recommending these "vaccines" for the elderly; thus, given what he knew back then he was pushing for eldercide. That is all the Breggin's needed to point out to make their overarching point.**

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter

**What did Robert Malone mean after the media accredited biochemist Katalin Karikó as being an mRNA-vaccine pioneer when he told her in e-mail exchanges "This is not going to end well,"; meaning what?**

Did Malone threaten the safety of Dr. Katalin Karikó? I read it as a threat. He needs to explain this threat or statement. Would you feel threatened if someone who was in angry conflict with you warned you in writing, "This is not going to end well..."

[Read more](#)

17 days ago · 40 likes · 46 comments · Dr. Paul Alexander

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

RWMaloneMD@gmail.com

[Subscribe](#)

# Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias

## Alexander's Newsletter

Subscribe

99+



**War Room's Steve Bannon showed us real church bell stones yesterday; there is a move to cancel & silence & discredit Dr. Peter Breggin & similar like Dr. McCullough for asking REAL hard questions**

on Malone; serious questions; the very Freedom movement that we started to ensure no censoring, is CENSORING, hell, they are trying it with me; but I am about to go to media war with them



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAR 9, 2023

105

•

46

[Share](#)

**Steve Bannon (WarRoom), there is a reason I love Steve, he is honest, unbiased; he sees the move to destroy Dr. Peter Breggin & so he flips the malfeasants the bird! In your face! Banno: "You are one**

Bannon: "Breggin is one of the most important thought leaders in this movement". Bannon sees the game, the destructive game, the filth so he flipped them the bird as the adult running things. Huge love for that and more to come. Breggin has done more for America and the movement than these 'little' Johnny come latelys pimping on donor money, raping the p...

[Read more](#)

3 months ago · 84 likes · 25 comments · Dr. Paul Alexander

Big praise for Bannon. You see he showed them, dont bring your EFF in donors shit around me threatening me with that bull, dont try to silence me and tell me who to interview. Bannon is the man, he runs things up in his house.

I love it, he did the right thing. The move to destroy Breggin will fall flat, Breggin is an EFF in powerhouse beast. The Freedom movement now has become a system of cliques and groups within the main group, frauds too, not all, but many, all sucking and clucking around over money, donors and the donors flex and play the game of silencing too. Imagine that, we have donors flexing with their money, causing the silencing of serious key people in the freedom movement. I will have none of it. I am about to join Breggin etc. in exposing the filth of all of this.

The people were hurt by this COVID fraud and the freedom movement started by Risch and McCullough and folk like me, is now threatened by leaches and grifters and just bad people who enrich themselves and decide who within the movement will get air time and promote. It is now threatened. Because of money hungry leaches. All these doctors and scientists running around with

their fake vaccine cards playing a dangerous game promoting and protecting grifters and people who have caused harms themselves.

Stop the insanity, understand who the enemy is, understand how serious this fight is, stop the social games now and the money fleecing...there is a reason why folk like Yeadon, Vanden Bossche, Risch, Kulldorff, Wolf, McCullough, Oskoui, Tenenbaum remain serious people to me, for these are a few who have stood back and only speak when they have too...these are people you listen to. The rest, many in the rest, not all, but many, first ask yourself and figure out 'who is paying them' and then consider the grifting and grafting tripe they spew.

## OUTRAGED's Newsletter; Outraged asks & I think a fair question when you look at the taxpayer money Malone said he got, 'WHY IS HE HIDING HIS EXPERTISE AND AFFILIATIONS? He may have a good reason.'

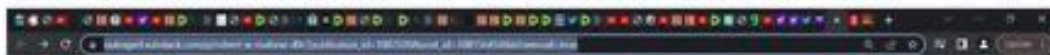
This is a good question that Malone should answer since taxpayer helped buy his horses and ranch? I invite him to talk to me anytime to address OUTRAGED question; we are colleagues, does not limit me



Dr. Paul Alexander  
Mar 15

88

66



Robert W. Malone, MD, MS

Robert W Malone, MD, MS Five Year Performance: Grants and Contracts	Role	Year Awarded	Amount
Awarded to What a Smoke: Development of a Standardized Electronic Cigarette for Clinical Research	Capture manager, Proposal manager and Technical Proposal lead author	2016	In Negotiation
IDIQ Award to TASC by U.S. Army for Medical Product Research and Development. (W31XWH-15-D-0042)	Capture manager, lead author	2016	\$5 Billion
Awarded to BioProtection Systems (New Link Genetics): DTRA Contract for Ebola Medical Countermeasure	Capture manager, Proposal manager lead author	2015	\$8 Million base, \$5.2 M option
Awarded to What a Smoke: Development of a Standardized Electronic Cigarette for Clinical Research	Proposal manager and Technical Proposal lead author	2015	\$350,000
Award to BioProtection Systems (Newlink): contract to support the development and manufacturing of its VSV-EBOV (Ebola) vaccine candidate, including a new 330-subject Phase 1b study. Options for base grant	Capture Manager, Proposal manager and Technical Proposal lead author	2015	\$18 Million
Award to BioProtection Systems (Newlink): contract to support the development and manufacturing of its VSV-EBOV (Ebola) vaccine candidate, including a new 330-subject Phase 1b study	Capture Manager, Proposal manager and Technical Proposal lead author	2014	\$30 Million
Award to Collaborate: NIAID contract for Development of Vaccine	Proposal manager and	2014	\$12.5 Million

Award to Soligenix: BARDA contract for "Development of Vaccine Formulations Effective against NIAID Priority Pathogens" (HHSN272201400009C)			
Award to BioProtection Systems (New link) contract to support the development and manufacturing of its VSV-EBOV (Ebola) vaccine candidate, including a new 130-subject Phase Ib study. Options for base grant.	Capture Manager, Proposal manager and Technical Proposal lead author.	2015	\$18 Million
Award to BioProtection Systems (New link) contract to support the development and manufacturing of its VSV-EBOV (Ebola) vaccine candidate, including a new 130-subject Phase Ib study.	Capture Manager, Proposal manager and Technical Proposal lead author.	2014	\$30 Million
Award to Soligenix: NIAID contract for "Development of Vaccine Formulations Effective against NIAID Priority Pathogens" (HHSN272201400009C)	Proposal manager and Technical Proposal lead author.	2014	\$24.7 Million
Awarded to Kai Research and Benchmark Research: contract for Support Annual Influenza Vaccine Serology Testing - for the CDC.	Developed the plan, assembled the team, formulated the contract and helped produce the final product.	2013	\$2.8 million base period, 5 total renewable years
IDIQ Award to Exelixis: Combating Weapons of Mass Destruction Research and Technology Development from Defense Threat Reduction Agency. (HDTRA1-14-D-0000)	Capture manager, lead author for CDRN section.	2013	\$4 Billion
Awarded to Nanotherapeutics: Defense Department contract for Medical Countermeasures Advanced Development.	Original thought leader, Pre-Proposal manager and Technical Proposal lead author.	2013	\$427 million
Awarded to Soligenix: BARDA Contract (Advanced Development of OrbeShield in GI ARS)	Tech Watch: proposal development. Proposal	2013	\$26 million

Awarded to Kai Research and Benchmark Research: contract for Support Annual Influenza Vaccine Serology Testing - for the CDC.	Developed the plan, assembled the team, formulated the contract and helped produce the final product.	2013	\$2.8 million base period, 5 total renewable years
IDIQ Award to Exelixis: Combating Weapons of Mass Destruction Research and Technology Development from Defense Threat Reduction Agency. (HDTRA1-14-D-0000)	Capture manager, lead author for CDRN section.	2013	\$4 Billion
Awarded to Nanotherapeutics: Defense Department contract for Medical Countermeasures Advanced Development.	Original thought leader, Pre-Proposal manager and Technical Proposal lead author.	2013	\$427 million
Awarded to Soligenix: BARDA Contract (Advanced Development of OrbeShield in GI ARS)	Tech Watch: proposal development. Proposal manager and Technical Proposal lead author.	2013	\$26 million
Awarded to Vacuu: Contract by BARDA to develop next generation Anthrax Vaccine.	Proposal manager and principal scientific author.	2011	\$21 million
<b>TOTAL Flexible IDIQ Awards</b>		<b>2011-2016</b>	<b>9 Billion</b>
<b>TOTAL Award Amounts (including IDIQ awards)</b>		<b>2011-2016</b>	<b>\$62 Million</b>

## CRIME AND FRAUD IS THIS DEATH

What is the reason?

What is the reason?

I am a researcher and know full well how these things work. Most of the research awards are not for the work itself. These types of awards (if true as Malone states them) should come with some explanation for do not look usual. As tax payers who own the money really, anyone should have to answer to the tax payer. It is and was never his money, it belongs to you the taxpayer and we should ask questions given his role in mRNA technology (as he said) that today has devastated the world. This is not a secret unless you wish to pretend, all that money bought you the mRNA technology he said he invented that is today harming and killing you. In case you did not yet figure that out. I like you, want answers. That is all. No one, if he is the inventor, is better positioned to tell us how it works and how to stop it, to answer all the questions that have gone unanswered. Yet we have gotten nothing but horses and farms and trips and the like and now speeches. The reporters who interview him do not ever ask the questions. It is incredible and they have lost serious credibility. They know who they are and act now as if they are bought out. I am surprised.

I think Outraged is right and questions must be asked and I still need answers on why he threatened the co-founder of mRNA Dr. Kariko. If as she reported in Atlantic magazine. She is even on record saying he is basically being fraudulent, over sells himself as to his role in mRNA technology for the vaccine, and that many others invented it. I do not know if she is right, do you? So we wish to know. See my prior stack of her interview. And she worked with him directly. I simply want this cleared up as to if she is lying or not. I simply want questions answered. Lots I and we do not know and we simply want answers and the responses to Outraged (comments) shows you the public is not fooled. As an investigative reporter scientist, I want answers. Not attacks, answers.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter

**What did Robert Malone mean after the media accredited biochemist Katalin Karikó as being an mRNA-vaccine pioneer when he told her in e-mail exchanges "This is not going to end well,"; meaning what?**

Did Malone threaten the safety of Dr. Katalin Karikó? I read it as a threat. He needs to explain this threat or statement. Would you feel threatened if someone who was in angry conflict with you warned you in writing, "This is not going to end well..."

[Read more](#)

17 days ago · 119 likes · 197 comments · Dr. Paul Alexander

OUTRAGED's Newsletter

**ROBERT W MALONE**

WHY IS HE HIDING HIS EXPERTISE AND AFFILIATIONS? He may have a good reason. <https://www.defense.gov/News/Contracts/Contract/Article/612903/> Vaccine Co. LLC, Frederick, Maryland (W81XWH-15-D-0037); PPD Development LP, Wilmington, North Carolina (W81XWH-15-D-0038); Leidos Inc., Reston, Virginia (W81XWH-15-D-0039); and Tasc Inc. [ENGLITY CORPORATION], Andover...

[Read more](#)

13 days ago · 33 likes · 32 comments · OUTRAGED HUMAN

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

[RWMaloneMD@gmail.com](mailto:RWMaloneMD@gmail.com)

[Subscribe](#)



## **mRNA transcribed back to DNA in 6 hours; DEVASTATING! 'Intracellular Reverse Transcription of Pfizer BioNTech COVID-19 mRNA Vaccine Pfizer; In Vitro in Human Liver Cell Line'**

Did Malone this when he invented mRNA technology & why did he not warn us? Why has he been silent on this fact? What did his research show or did he study this harmful effect? what harms did he study?



Dr. Paul Alexander  
Mar 16



103



67



As an investigative reporter scientist, this study raises devastating issues for it means in essence that they all lied, CDC, FDA, all of them and this is far riskier to humans than we were led to believe. I want answers for the US population. What else, what OTHER poison pills reside in this mRNA technology?

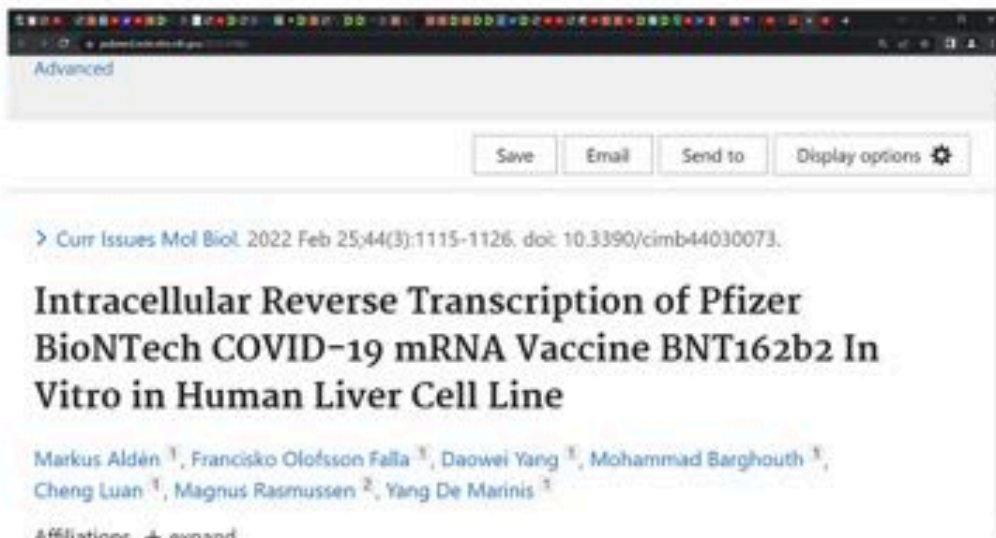
This reverse transcription was near immediate, 6 hours. Can Dr. Malone help us here with this one. We still await the response to the lies by CDC about vaccine staying at the injection site and being dissolved near immediate coming out in waste. What did Malone know and when? That information would have helped inform the vaccine taking public who took it and are now harmed. Our police, our military etc. Our children.

You would have thought that the pink puff media that runs around with the Freedom fighter group would ask these questions. Proper questions. No. So alas, I await. We wait.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias  
Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported  
publication. To receive new posts and support  
my work, consider becoming a free or paid  
subscriber.

RWMaloneMD@gmail.com

Subscribe



SOURCE:

<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/35723296/>

"Our results indicate a fast up-take of BNT162b2 into human liver cell line Huh7, leading to changes in LINE-1 expression and distribution. We also show that BNT162b2 mRNA is reverse transcribed intracellularly into DNA in as fast as 6 h upon BNT162b2 exposure."

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias  
Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported  
publication. To receive new posts and support  
my work, consider becoming a free or paid  
subscriber.

RWMaloneMD@gmail.com

Subscribe

## **mRNA transcribed back to DNA in 6 hours; DEVASTATING! 'Intracellular Reverse Transcription of Pfizer BioNTech COVID-19 mRNA Vaccine Pfizer; In Vitro in Human Liver Cell Line'**

Did Malone this when he invented mRNA technology & why did he not warn us? Why has he been silent on this fact? What did his research show or did he study this harmful effect? what harms did he study?



Dr. Paul Alexander  
Mar 16



103



67



As an investigative reporter scientist, this study raises devastating issues for it means in essence that they all lied, CDC, FDA, all of them and this is far riskier to humans than we were led to believe. I want answers for the US population. What else, what OTHER poison pills reside in this mRNA technology?

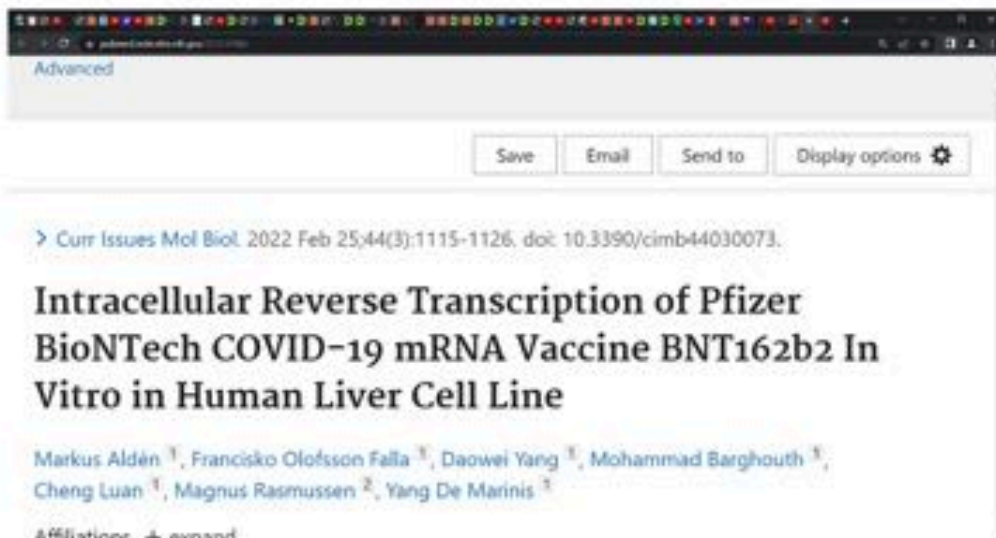
This reverse transcription was near immediate, 6 hours. Can Dr. Malone help us here with this one. We still await the response to the lies by CDC about vaccine staying at the injection site and being dissolved near immediate coming out in waste. What did Malone know and when? That information would have helped inform the vaccine taking public who took it and are now harmed. Our police, our military etc. Our children.

You would have thought that the pink puff media that runs around with the Freedom fighter group would ask these questions. Proper questions. No. So alas, I await. We wait.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias  
Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported  
publication. To receive new posts and support  
my work, consider becoming a free or paid  
subscriber.

RWMaloneMD@gmail.com

Subscribe



SOURCE:

<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/35723296/>

"Our results indicate a fast up-take of BNT162b2 into human liver cell line Huh7, leading to changes in LINE-1 expression and distribution. We also show that BNT162b2 mRNA is reverse transcribed intracellularly into DNA in as fast as 6 h upon BNT162b2 exposure."

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias  
Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported  
publication. To receive new posts and support  
my work, consider becoming a free or paid  
subscriber.

RWMaloneMD@gmail.com

Subscribe

## mRNA COVID Vaccines Contain DNA That May Turn Human Cells Into Long-Term Spike Protein Factories, INDEFINITE; is it ok to ask what did Malone know & why did he not tell us? Is it ok? Should we ask?

I have repeatedly asked him to be interviewed by me but no reply; we were colleagues & I am hoping he understands my role as an investigative reporter too as we seek answers; I am not ONLY a scientist



Dr. Paul Alexander  
Mar 16



124



92



Spike produced for the rest of your life.

Huge report by Daily Skeptic, huge.

I do not find this surprising since we already know that vaccine mRNA can be reversed transcribed back to DNA in cells, human cells:

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias  
Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

RWMaloneMD@gmail.com

Subscribe

'Our results indicate a fast up-take of BNT162b2 into human liver cell line Huh7, leading to changes in LINE-1 expression and distribution. We also show that BNT162b2 mRNA is reverse transcribed intracellularly into DNA in as fast as 6 h upon BNT162b2 exposure.'

SOURCE:

<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/35723296/>



I want answers like you and I am tired of Malone talking about everything but the key issues around mRNA and the bioweapon. I am. I am not one of the money whores in the Freedom movement running around trying to figure out who to leech off of next.

I want Malone and anyone linked to the lockdown lunacy and the fraud gene injection platform to answer real questions, nothing scripted and no pink puff piece by our 'friendly' media people who are nothing more than money sucking leeches, pimping off the COVID pains. I know most. I work with them, it is not media now, in the Freedom movement, its a 'friends' game. We can no longer blame legacy media for we are like legacy media. We became legacy media.

Malone (and all like him, all linked to the vaccine in ANY manner, at any stage) should be hauled into congress with all others and those linked to the response and vaccine to find out how it was done, what was done, all issues on the harms, what was his role, anything he can share, not about the billions in contracts you got (if that is even true too) and how he can help fix the spike that is being produced literally 24/7 potentially for the rest of your life. The vaccinated are in serious trouble. He said he invented it, the mRNA technology, and that is at the heart of these shots. Kariko his colleague said bullshit, he did not, who knows, who is right? she seems credible and he threatened her by her accounts in her candid responses to Atlantic interview. I found troubling. I do not know what the hell to believe anymore for this is like a game. The inventor of the core technology is a celebrity and no one is asking him questions and he is not in front of congress not asked questions by congress members who know zip on this, but by proper scientists and people like me asked for questions like how they usually ask me.

I want to be fair to Malone and have an interview for he must answer questions and all those blocking for him must cease.

Daily Skeptic (Will Jones is a giant as usual in this piece, a hot tip is in order).

What did Malone know about this? What was his role in Remdesivir?



The screenshot shows the Daily Skeptic website. At the top is a navigation bar with links for ARTICLES, ABOUT, ARCHIVE, FORUM, DONATE, and NEWSLETTER. Below the navigation bar is a search bar and a list of articles. The featured article is titled "mRNA Vaccines Contain DNA That May Turn Human Cells Into Long-Term Spike Protein Factories - Study" by Will Jones. The article includes a large image of a virus particle. To the right of the article is a newsletter sign-up form with a "SIGN UP TODAY'S NEWSLETTER" button. Below the newsletter sign-up is a "DONATE" button.

SOURCE:

<https://dailysceptic.org/2023/03/01/mrna-vaccines-contain-dna-that-turns-human-cells-into-permanent-spike-protein-factories-study/>

‘The mRNA Covid vaccines from Pfizer and Moderna contain billions of particles of self-replicating DNA that may turn human cells into long-term factories for the COVID-19 spike protein, a study has found.

The result is thought to shed light on the persistence of vaccine spike protein and mRNA in the body for months following inoculation, a worrying phenomenon which has not so far been fully explained – though earlier experiments also found evidence the vaccine mRNA may be reverse-transcribed into the cell DNA.

Persistence of spike protein is believed by experts to be a contributor to adverse effects of the COVID-19 vaccines by inducing auto-immune attacks on the heart and other organs, among other mechanisms.

The discovery was made in the first deep sequencing of the mRNA products, carried out by Dr. Kevin McKernan of Medicinal Genomics and his team.

The researchers found that the vaccines were contaminated with significant quantities of biological agents known as plasmids. Plasmids are small circular DNA molecules that can replicate in bacteria, including bacteria found inside humans – and also in human cells when the plasmids are suitably modified to be used as a genetic engineering or gene expression vehicle, as in this case. The plasmids found in the mRNA shots contain the DNA that codes for the mRNA that produces the spike protein. A cell that has taken in these plasmids may be able to produce the spike protein indefinitely.

The Moderna vaccine was found to contain one plasmid per 3,000 mRNA molecules while the contamination in the Pfizer vaccine was 10 times higher at one plasmid per 350 mRNA molecules. The ‘safe’ level for such double-stranded DNA contaminants is set by the European Medicines Agency as the equivalent of one part per 3,000 mRNA molecules – though the researchers note that it’s “not clear how they set these standards” or whether they “had considered contaminating DNA that was capable of amplifying inside the host”.

Moderna meets this 'safe' threshold but Pfizer is over it by a factor of 10. The researchers add that in either case it "equates to billions of antibiotic resistant plasmids injected per person per shot". That's before they replicate: "Billions of these contaminants per injection is likely an underestimate of the entire burden as these plasmids can self-replicate in bacterial hosts."

The researchers express concern that the plasmids also confer resistance to the antibiotics neomycin and kanamycin on any bacteria that take them up, and worry that this may "transform the gut microbiome" of a human host.

The spike-manufacturing plasmids are an integral part of the vaccine manufacturing process, providing the blueprint for the mRNA, but why they continue to contaminate the vaccines at such high levels and have not been more fully removed is unclear.

Dr. Anthony Brookes, Professor of Genomics and Health Data Science at the University of Leicester, told the *Daily Sceptic*: "This is a solid piece of research by a very knowledgeable team."

He added:

*The DNA vector molecules from which the mRNA is created ('transcribed') is a stable entity, and it is shown to be present at non-trivial levels in the vaccines. It will therefore presumably get into bacteria and human cells throughout the injected person, to be potentially transcribed into mRNA and cause long-term expression of spike protein.*

*We must hope that vector-carrying, spike-expressing cells are progressively eliminated by the immune system, but if tolerance is created by long-term exposure to the toxic spike protein then this removal may not be very efficient. In this worst-case but feasible scenario, a residue of spike producing cells may exist for months or years – slowly and steadily damaging many organs and tissues in the vaccinated individual. Treatments that help to eliminate or negate the action of the spike protein need to be established, and fortunately various candidate interventions are now being reported.*

Governments that have approved and mandated these products should make a priority of replicating these worrying findings and fully investigating their implications.'

## Biochemist Dr. Katalin Karikó who Robert Malone said he mentored, said Malone is a fraud basically & he never mentored her & it is Malone, Karikó said, who has been overstating his accomplishments

What do you think? I don't know what but what troubled me is when Malone seemingly threatened Dr. Karikó telling her "This is not going to end well"; why would he threaten this female scientist?



Dr. Paul Alexander  
Mar 18

109

108



Firstly, let us at least agree, the last three years has been a nightmare and a complete failure. The lockdown lunacy hurt us badly and killed many, along with the majority of deaths of our loved ones due to the terrible medical system management of them. They killed our parents and grand parents with isolation, toxic sedation, midazolam, Remdesivir, and Ventilator using a fraud PCR manufactured 'bad' flu disguised as a pandemic. In short, the government technocrats and bureaucrats like Francis Collins and Fauci and scarf lady Birx and Azar et al. along with the COVID Task Force (save Giroir and at times Redfield) had no f\_\_king clue what they were doing. It was a daily clown car show on the Task Force podium and POTUS Trump was at the mercy of these nincompoops and dolts and pure illogical, irrational, unscientific, academically sloppy, and intellectually lazy, specious idiots. So by this time, we need some answers and our focus is the fraud mRNA technology gene injection. Has to be, for it is a 'slow kill' bioweapon, behaves like one, and is one.

Secondly, Malone may sue or threaten to sue me for raising these troubling questions, but he should go ahead. Lets get it on.

Just note, I am studying his role in the deadly kidney and liver toxic Remdesivir that has killed so many. Some doctors and scientists have brought disturbing drug details to me and asked me to comment on Malone's role in it. I am studying it up now.

My view is we need to talk, have more conversations, share more. Defeat lies with more information. Not locked down in fear and censorship.

My view is we need to talk, have more conversations, share more. Defeat lies with more information. Not locked down in fear and censorship.

To the point at hand:

Is Malone a fraud? Is Karikó right? What exactly does she mean? She IMO knows him better than anyone as worked with him it seems. I have heard that he is 'controlled opposition' all the way to being a 'fraud'. I do not know, do you? I want to know. I think we need to know. Is that too much to ask?

Are we allowed to ask questions?

I am focused on this Atlantic reporting. Firstly, Malone has gone on a law suit rampage suing everyone short of Jesus Christ. Once you ask him a question and he cannot properly address, he sues you. And then he attacks you on Twitter etc. I would caution him for we retain screen shots.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias  
Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

RWMaloneMD@gmail.com

Subscribe

I imagine I am asking this question about Dr. Katalin Karikó, as an investigative journalist scientist, as reported in The Atlantic (see below). I imagine he will try to sue me next and I reserve the right to return same giving the lies and slander and smear of me, by him, in the public space. Scientists can disagree and we do not go suing each other. We just do not. So I just chalked it up as he is a bit deranged at times. Do not know him, don't care to. It is atypical and IMO destructive. But if he sues me for raising this difficult question about his threat to Dr. Katalin Karikó, and her assertions of him saying things about his role in mRNA and overstating his accomplishments, essentially as him being untrue, then I will examine my options too.

Did Malone threaten the safety of Dr. Katalin Karikó? I read it as a threat. He needs to explain this threat or statement. Would you feel threatened if someone who was in angry conflict with you warned you in writing, "This is not going to end well"?

He needs to chose a podcast or forum to his liking, and answer the questions I pose above. He can get anyone of his choosing to pose them to him. I do not need pose them. There are many people with questions so questions will not be in short supply. He can operate the questioning how he likes but questioned he must be. But he has to answer them and he has to begin addressing very serious questions about his role in mRNA technology, how it works and how to mitigate the harms it has caused. Simply, how to turn off it's harmful effects, especially for our police and military. Our nurses. Our teens, our pilots. All of us. He said he invented it so he must know how to address it.

### **Karikó: There are "hundreds of scientists who contributed more to mRNA vaccines than he did." He is not the inventor.**

#### **Details:**

One target of Malone's ire, the biochemist Katalin Karikó, has been featured in multiple news stories as an mRNA-vaccine pioneer. CNN called her work "the basis of the Covid-19 vaccine" while a *New York Times* headline said she had "helped shield the world from the coronavirus." None of those stories mentioned Malone. "I've been written out of the history," he has said. "It's all about Kati." Karikó shared with me an email that Malone sent her in June, accusing her of feeding reporters bogus information and inflating her own accomplishments. "This is not going to end well," Malone's message says.

Karikó replied that she hadn't told anyone that she is the inventor of mRNA vaccines and that "many many scientists" contributed to their success. "I have never claimed more than discovering a way to make RNA less inflammatory," she wrote to him. She told me that Malone referred to himself in an email as her "mentor" and "coach," though she says they've met in person only once, in 1997, when he invited her to give a talk. It's Malone, according to Karikó, who has been overstating his accomplishments. There are "hundreds of scientists who contributed more to mRNA vaccines than he did."

Malone has sought to bully me and I have seen others (case in point Dr. Katalin Karikó) and caused serious death threats to me, my family in the past by his Twitter rants. He operated a media jihad on my name and I was shocked at what he was doing when it was brought to my attention. I did not even know what he was putting on Twitter. Yet it made sense then for I had just defended Dr. Peter McCullough and Dr. Harvey Risch who Malone was attacking in the public space and also the Breggins. So now I became an additional enemy of his because I came to the defense of good people who he was wrongfully slandering in the public space.

We even had to make an official police report about his Twitter activity. He is very willing to slander and smear and attack people in the public space & he has to stop. He has damaged people especially the Breggins. I personally heard him, Malone, at a Senate meeting in Washington D.C. verbally ridiculing and smearing the Breggins to other scientists present. They were not there to defend themselves as he bragged about his law suit of 25 million \$ against Dr. Peter Breggin and what he was doing against them. We run in similar circles. I was surprised he would do that in the Senate building (we were called there by Senator Johnson to discuss COVID and issues) and he was talking about his law suit on Breggins as if it were a joke and a game, a sport, with listeners standing around enjoying a laugh. He poisoned the well, so to speak. He was trying to get the listeners to agree with him, yet they had no idea about the minutia. He was bragging and it repulsed me. A joke on Dr. Breggin who has done more for America and this movement than Malone could ever do? Than most in the Freedom movement. Breggin has done more than most. None of them have done what Breggins have done. So it is no surprise when I read this piece in The Atlantic about the experiences of Dr. Katalin Karikó. I thank her for her bravery.

Why would he threaten a female scientist who just prior he tried to say he mentored?  
Why would she intimate that he is a fraud and not as he describes himself to be?  
About what? A fraud about mRNA technology? He said he invented it. Is she lying?  
Why would she? Why would the media who follow Malone like EPOCH and HighWire  
not interview him about this (Dr. Katalin Karikó) and the hard questions about mRNA  
they have thus far failed to ask him? They have failed. These are good outfits and I  
know them personally. Yet for some reason Malone who must be properly questioned,  
seems to get a pass by the very media who came to the Freedom movement to get  
access. Why? I am hoping this is just an issue of timing and they do their jobs to re-  
assert their credibility. I like these people and respect them but this is not a friendship  
game, this is war, this is about saving lives. I would be more than happy to help them  
question Malone if they are not up to it. In any forum or they can get others to do it  
too. Hands off for me and for them, too conflicted now.

The entire Freedom movement is incestuous now. A money making scheme now,  
camera people are now COVID experts, donors demanding who to censor, 'favourites'  
getting outfits to censor 'uncool' hard questioning Freedom fighters, its a large social  
gathering now, all the while using the hard earned money of regular mom and pop  
people to enrich themselves, buy new clothes, travel all over, stay in hotels using donor  
money, eat large nice expensive meals, enjoy themselves. Hell, it's a nice party now.  
And they cannot get off this dole for its free money from people who give from the  
heart, not realizing they get zero in return. It's not just governments and health  
officials who have devastated the people, it's the various groups, acting like the  
Nigerian phone scammer taking granny's pension money...that is the Freedom  
movement now. Self enrichment with your donated money. I call it as it is and I urge  
them to clean up their act today else I am going to start naming names. I may even  
\*\*wink & nod\*\* share a name or two, an e-mail or two, a discussion or two, of who has  
moved and did try to censor good old me because I am asking the hard questions.  
Because I am ruffling feathers inside the Freedom Movement. Imagine that. I am a  
straight up dude, and yes, hated for that. I am only asking you to clean up your putrid  
games and give the people who give you their money something for it, stop preying on  
their generosity. Stop censoring people. Stop hiding 'inside' the Freedom Movement.

I and others have serious societal questions we want asked and IMO, Malone should be in the congress daily explaining mRNA and all he could on how to stop its devastating effects to help save lives. Under oath. With everyone else linked to this vaccine. As much as we stood on stages together and belong to groups together, I want the truth. No one is seeking it so I still want it and Malone must be question properly. No typed up response.

He was silent on the CDC lie that the vaccine and its content e.g. mRNA, LNP, spike etc. stayed in the injection site, or that it dissolved rapidly, or about it being reverse transcribed etc. Many people would be alive today had they heard from someone like him, the truth about the mRNA technology and vaccine. Dr. Bridle deserves a medal for it is he who warned us and brought the Japanese data to us (and all else pimped off of it and oh yes, raised money off of it), not Malone who knew. Must have. Dr. Breggin's letter recently was potent for no matter how Malone tries to hand wave it away, he failed to say the right things and properly warn the public about the catastrophic effects of mRNA etc. (from January 2020 para or thereabouts) that he said he invented. It is not just the LNP toxic fatty ball transporter of the payload, but the actual mRNA payload that is a huge harmful disaster.

My reading of this scientist Dr. Katalin Karikó suggests she is upstanding and very qualified. She said she did not know him while he made it as if she did. Why? What did he mean it will not end well? For her? What was he or is he going to do to her?

What did Robert Malone mean after the media accredited biochemist Katalin Karikó as being an mRNA-vaccine pioneer when he told her in e-mail exchanges "This is not going to end well,"; meaning what?

What did he mean? Karikó responded; while Malone tells everyone that he is her mentor, she said he is NOT & she said "It's Malone, who has been overstating his accomplishments."

This is The Atlantic story here:



I think it is a fair question to ask, why this animosity by Malone against this female scientist? What did he mean by it will not end well for her? He is a public figure and places many things in the public, the Atlantic wrote about this exchange and so I ask Malone to explain this please in the public. Chose a forum and anyone to pose the questions. Not in writing, but to explain this to the public. Does he still feel the same towards Dr. Karikó today? I think it will be useful for the public to get an update and I am trying to reach Dr. Karikó to interview her as an investigative journalist.

## Karen Kingston: "I hate to break it to the inventors of mRNA 'vaccine' technologies, including Dr. Malone, who believe that when they are falsely representing gene-editing nanotechnologies that are

being used for purposes of forceably directing evolution of humans to merge with digital technologies & express DNA from insects & reptiles, this is not ethical. mRNA 'vaccines' are grossly unethical



Dr. Paul Alexander  
Mar 20

128

73



A very interesting read. I share for your read. It is imperative we never censor.

### **mRNA technology 'vaccines' are grossly unethical, demonic in nature, and an act of global biowarfare.**

BOOM! Love this substack by Karen, a deep intellect!

'March 18, 2023: It was decided years ago to lie to global citizens about the end-game use of gene-editing nanotechnologies and the convergence of the digital world with the human body. Biotechnology is quite literally the science of turning technology into new life forms and *turning natural life forms into new technologies*.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias  
Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

RWMaloneMD@gmail.com

Subscribe

## Exploring Biodigital Convergence



Policy Horizons | Horizons de politiques • February 11, 2020



Transhumanism is the sector of the biotechnology industry that integrates Ai and nanotechnologies with the human body.

### mRNA 'Vaccines' are the Gateway to Transhumanism, per Dr. Malone

In a recent [interview with Glenn Beck](#), Dr. Robert Malone describes mRNA 'vaccines' as the entry point for the suite of technologies that can modify humans through forced biological and mechanical genetic mutations. This is also known as transhumanism or *Directed Evolution*.

*"Transhumanism is the technology suite, I think, is the best way to put it, around the idea of the both mechanical and biological modification of humans. The RNA (mRNA)vaccines as an entry point (to transhumanism)." - Dr. Robert Malone*

**mRNA | "Transhumanism, Is One of the Agendas of the World Economic Forum That's Not Hidden, That's Not a Conspiracy & They Talk About RNA Vaccines As An Entry Point. Opening That Space Ethically and Otherwise." - Dr. Robert Malone**



You can watch the clip [here](#) as well.

During the interview, Dr. Malone explains how the mRNA (RNA) 'vaccines' are the 'ethical entry' point to transhumanism. Dr. Malone describes transhumanism as the suite of nanotechnologies used to force or *direct the the evolution of humans with non-human DNA* and inorganic material (such as metallic-based electromagnetic molecules).

The Kingston Report is a reader-supported Consider becoming a free or paid subscriber

Upgrade to paid

### **mRNA Technology, Transhumanism, and the Destruction of Humanity**

Let's be honest, the outcome of the use of mRNA technology in humans can only result in the destruction of the human body (severe disease or death) as part of the process of creating hybrid humanoid bodies that can integrate with the digital realm.

## Transcript Dr. Malone's words from part of his interview with Glenn Beck

Doctor Robert Malone: *It's not a conspiracy, transhumanism. They talk about the RNA vaccines as an entry point, just kind of opening that space ethically and otherwise. So, that's part of the push for why these particular products (mRNA vaccines), is it relates to that transhumanism agenda.*

Glenn Beck: *Explain for anybody who doesn't know, transhumanism, explain it break it down?*

Doctor Robert Malone: *So, transhumanism is the technology suite, I think, is the best way to put it, around the idea of the both mechanical and biological modification of humans.*

So there you have it. mRNA technology was invented for and being used to destroy humanity and create a new hybrid humanoid species.

This post is public so feel free to share it.

Share

## If Humans are NOT Being Destroyed with mRNA, Why is Elon Musk Predicting We Will Be Replaced with Humanoids (Biodigital Humans)?

As Dr. Malone stated [in the interview](#), transhumanism is both the biological and mechanical modifications of humans using mRNA vaccines as an entry point. The creation of a biodigital humanoid species (transhumanis) is not a conspiracy and Dr. Malone's mRNA 'vaccine' technology is the entry point, per [Dr. Malone's own words](#)!

In a recent [Yahoo! Finance article](#), Elon Musk says that humanoids will eventually outnumber humans (*homo sapiens*) resulting in devastating economic impact.

---

*"I think we might exceed a one-to-one ratio of humanoid robots to humans. It's not even clear what an economy is at that point." - Elon Musk*

---

## Elon Musk says that A.I. 'humanoid robots' will eventually outnumber people: 'It's not even clear what an economy means at that point'

yahoo/finance



"You could sort of see a home use for robots, certainly industrial uses for robots, humanoid robots," Musk said. "I think we might exceed a one-to-one ratio of humanoid robots to humans. It's not even clear what an economy is at that point."

Tesla's [website](#) describes the humanoid "Tesla bot" as one that could accomplish "performing unsafe, repetitive, or boring tasks." But Musk's vision for what robots can be goes well beyond that. Musk said Wednesday he [anticipates](#) that humanoid robots "will probably be worth significantly more than the car side of things long-term," as their uses will be wide-ranging. In the past, he has also mentioned robots [being used](#) as a "buddy."

"It's quite dangerous technology. I fear I may have done some things to accelerate it," he said.

<https://finance.yahoo.com/news/elon-musk-says-humanoid-robots-2214140880000>

Here's another question, if humans are in charge of manufacturing humanoid robots, how on earth would humanoids outnumber 7.5 billion humans? Why would we intentionally create a global threat to humanity and our economy by manufacturing our human replacements?

Hint: The Humanoids are not being made in a factory.

One of the following 3 scenarios have to be true for Elon Musk's humanoid replacement of humans to be true.

1. Humans are being exterminated to reduce the 1/1 humanoid replacement ratio down from 7.5 billion to something more manageable.
2. Humans are being converted into humanoids using mRNA technology and biosynthesis to produce hybrid biodigital cells inside of humans (transhumanism), (as [Dr. Malone explains in his interview](#) with Glenn Beck).
3. 1 and 2 are both true and we all need to call mRNA technology a bioweapon.

**Experimentation on Innocent Children and Adults with Gene-Editing Nanotech Under the Guise of 'mRNA Vaccines' is NOT Ethical**

## Nanotech Under the Guise of 'mRNA Vaccines' is NOT Ethical

I hate to break it to the inventors of mRNA 'vaccine' technologies, including Dr. Malone, who believe that when they are falsely representing gene-editing nanotechnologies that are being used for the purposes of *forceably directing the evolution of humans to merge with digital technologies and express DNA from insects and reptiles*, this is *not* ethical. mRNA 'vaccines' are grossly unethical, demonic in nature, and an act of global biowarfare.

Don't let the media mislead you.  
The truth is out there.  
The truth is out there.  
The truth is out there.



### mRNA Vaccines are a Sham. People are Being Injected with Nanotech

mRNA cationic liposome 'vaccines' are nanotechnologies used to introduce non-human DNA into the bodies of adults and children, turning cells into...

KAREN KINGSTON MAR 1 211 29 1 1 ...

mRNA 'vaccine' technology research, development, and now deployment on the global civilian population, is for the purposes of biowarfare. mRNA technology has no clinically proven benefit to prevent infection, disease, or death. If you don't believe me, the Russian Military Chief of Nuclear and Biowarfare, Lieutenant General Krillilov, cites my work and affirms that the mRNA vaccines are, by definition, agents of biowarfare per 18 USC 175.

Share

## Words Influence the Way We Think

Dr. Malone has embarked on a 2-year campaign to persuade us to call this evil invention something good, like a vaccine or therapy. Words influence the way we think. The last thing the inventors of transhumanistic mRNA nanotechnologies want us to do is to accurately identify mRNA technology as a bioweapon. If we were successful in calling mRNA what it is, a bioweapon, people would then be able to think clearly about how evil and devastatingly harmful mRNA technology is and articulate the crimes that have been committed against them.

I will not call mRNA technology a 'vaccine' or 'gene-editing therapy'. Vaccines and medical therapies are supposed to be used for the good of humanity. mRNA technology is a demonically-inspired bioweapon that is being used for the destruction of God's greatest creation, humanity.

## The Kingston Report. TRUTH WINS.

Be wise. Be well. Challenge the lies and false narratives.

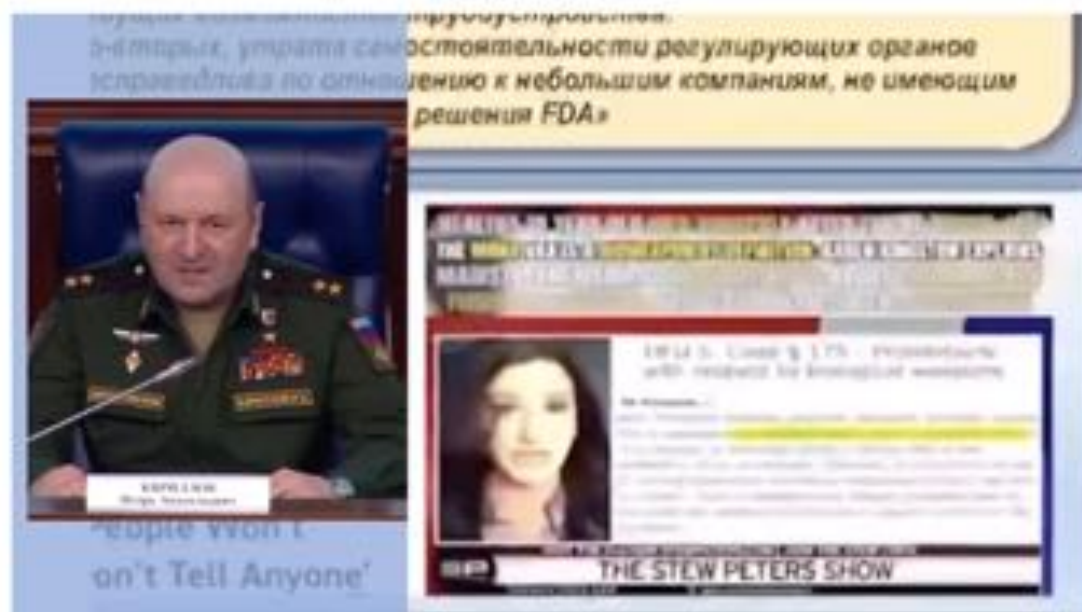
Share

Isaiah 5:20

*Woe to those who call evil good and good evil,  
who put darkness for light, and light for darkness,  
who put bitter for sweet and sweet for bitter.*

## Expertise and Intelligence is Required to Win an Intelligence War

Lieutenant General Krillilov, the Russian Military Chief of Nuclear and Biowarfare, cites my med-legal analysis in his most recent global briefing on Pfizer's role in the use of mRNA technology bioweapons on civilians under the guise of 'safe and effective vaccines' and has launched a global criminal prosecution case against Pfizer. Lieutenant General Krillilov, cites my work and affirms that the mRNA vaccines are, by definition, agents of biowarfare per 18 USC 175.



If you want America to take control of this biowarfare nightmare, please reach out to government leaders and powerful media influencers to request for me to present the evidence that can take down Pfizer and stop the mRNA technology platform *dead in its tracks*. I can be reached through [miFight.com](https://miFight.com).

Keep up the good fight!

#### The Kingston Report

##### Is Dr. Malone Invested in Humanity or Transhumanism?

March 18, 2023: It was decided years ago to lie to global citizens about the end-game use of gene-editing nanotechnologies and the convergence of the digital world with the human body. Biotechnology is quite literally the science of turning technology into new life forms and...

[Read more](#)

7 days ago · 32 likes · 4 comments · Karen Kingston

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias  
Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

[RWMaloneMD@gmail.com](mailto:RWMaloneMD@gmail.com)

[Subscribe](#)

# Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias

## Alexander's Newsletter

Subscribe

99+



**Dr. Malone, we await, can you address the claim by Dr. Katalin Karikó that you threatened her over mRNA technology, that you have misrepresented who you are, that you did not invent**

mRNA technology as you put it, can you please go on any podcast of your choosing, with any interviewer of your choosing yet allow us scientists to provide the questions just before interview?



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

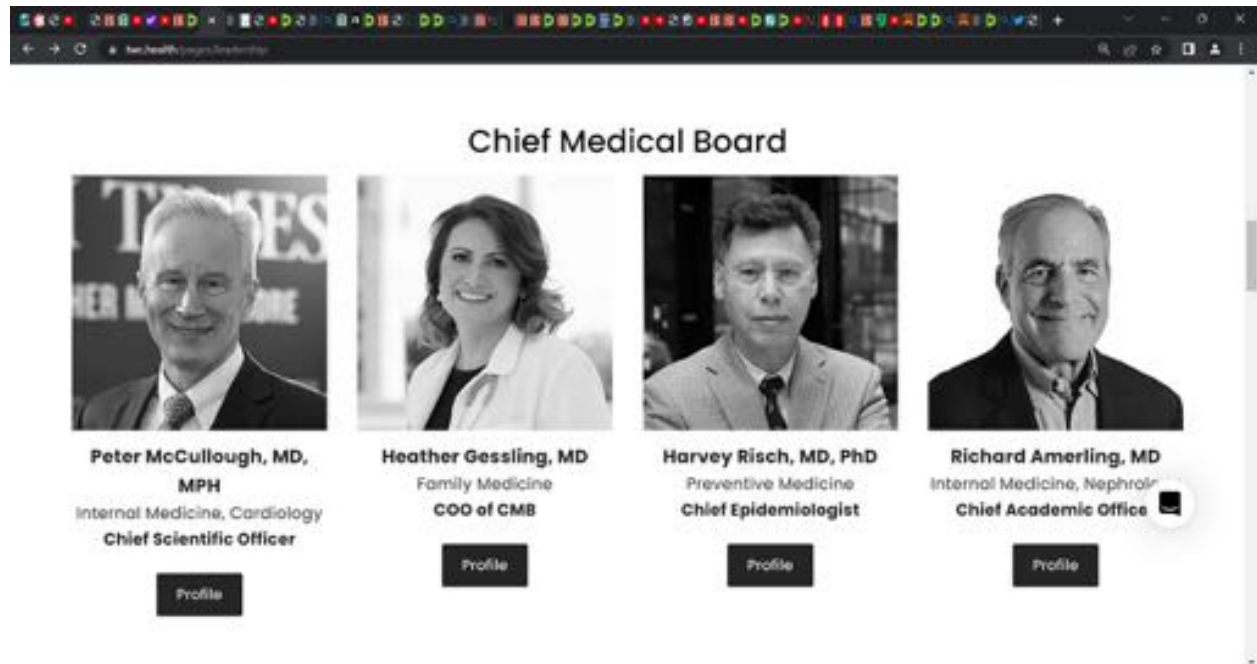
MAR 21, 2023

92

•

171

[Share](#)



**Paul E. Alexander, PhD**  
Senior Advisor to TWC

**Pyrrhic victories.**

If you can, read to the end.

First, I have a feeling I may be sued by Dr. Robert Malone (as has been his practice when questions are raised) for the last substack asking Robert to address the claims made by Dr. Karikó. I think that if it does not come for that, this substack will invoke a suit by Robert for it asks same and questions his role in mRNA technology and what he can do to help stop the deadly effects. It is a simple request.

Robert, you moved to character assassinate me and the Breggins, and even Dr. Peter McCullough etc. on social media and it has hurt us terribly. Not to stop our lives, no, you do not have that power over anyone, but by God, do you and your inept malicious lawyer not know that people need their reputation. Your utterances and writing damage peoples' reputations. We know he writes your content when you go on Twitter attacking people. Do you not value yours? Your character assassination of good people, while many in the very Freedom Movement stand by, is something that digs so deep inside people. Some say akin to a social death. I have watched this Freedom movement doctors stay silent while you attacked the Breggins. They should be ashamed of themselves. Just like the doctors who denied early effective treatment to sick COVID patients and pushed the lies of inferior natural immunity or the benefits of lockdowns or the safety and effectiveness (or I should say, ineffectiveness) of the fraud mRNA technology gene injection.

Yet I write this not concerned about your law suits for I will meet you always toe to toe, and not be censored as this is the push by those connected to this, to silence us. Never! We ask questions and the muscle gets put on us. Can't work with me. I will not write by whom and what was done YET (its already written just in abeyance). I am watching their next moves. You as the reader, will be very surprised and shocked that within this very Freedom Movement, doctors and donors move to censor people like me and some others. They flex. Problem is, they can't. Only in their rags. But the truth will come out, each word, each line, each action.

Robert, I pose the questions for Dr. Karikó's matter again (see substack below) since you Robert are not addressing them for if left as The Atlantic wrote, it does not look good. It is troubling. This substack by me and call out to you is a means for you to clarify if the accounting is false by Dr. Karikó. That is all.

Dr. Karikó I would argue knows you best and by all accounts, worked with you on mRNA technology etc. Am I reading that correctly? If so, it is amazing to me that she would write such an article in The Atlantic, and the very media that follows the Freedom movement around goes into silent mode and will not ask you any questions or interview on this damaging Atlantic piece. The troubling aspect is it speaks to the matter at hand and your proclaimed central role in the mRNA technology. The content is very relevant for Dr. Karikó is basically saying you misrepresent who you are and your role in mRNA technology that you used to come onto the scene and gather fame and should I say, money. Shockingly to me, you have not, to this day, informed us in any useful manner, how to mitigate and stop the effects of the very mRNA technology you profess to have invented. It is mind blowing and the Freedom Movement media just gazes at their navels yet bitches about the legacy media censoring and being corrupted. If it was not so serious I would laugh. I think we are owed a proper explanation by you.

For like many in the movement, you have made lots of money on the movement (fame, donor money, money people donate to you etc. direct or indirect, as do others) because lets face it, people are and were so ravaged by the COVID response and gene injection that they look to some in the movement for answers. They only sought truth. Yes we know how substack works.

If what Dr. Karikó says is just 10% true, then the public has been greatly misled by you Robert (Dr. Malone) and you should explain this and the media in the Freedom Movement that largely pimps off of COVID pain and suffering, should question you properly, especially as to the seeming threat you made to Dr. Karikó for coming forward. If she lied and said untruths about you, then tell us, clarify for us. Show us that she lied if you can. She basically said you are a fraud and not who and what you said you are and have deceived the public and

profited off of it. I want to believe you (your version) yet her story is much more convincing for to this date, you cannot properly refute it. So if in any manner truthful by her, why would you threaten a female scientist who worked with you this way? Again, I am asking you to address this in the forum of your choosing, and via whom you wish yet ask that questions be submitted for the Freedom Movement media has lost credibility in this and so should be open to the proper questions be submitted to be asked.

People have said time and again and quite openly that you are a form of controlled opposition and a fraud seeking to destroy the Freedom movement from within. Some even say you lied when you said you took the gene injection, saying it just to get credibility. I do not know for that is not my business. I sure hope not for the public tends to be very kind and trusting but can be unforgiving when the truth eventually emerges. I do not know enough as to what that means or any of that or how that looks so I am silent on that really and really, I don't know. I do not wish to comment on anything I do not know about. I leave that there. I do not wish to comment. Yet what puzzles me is the fact that you claim to have invented the very thing (mRNA technology) that has and is killing people in the fraud gene injection, again, namely the mRNA technology. It is puzzling how the Freedom movement anti-COVID media have not questioned you about the technology that is responsible for hundreds of thousands of deaths. Rather prefer to interview you and let you control the interviews with scripted answers and information that is really of no interest to the public who just want to know how to stop the deadly effects of the mRNA technology you said you invented. I too, always sought answers in this for we are about saving lives.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

That said, would you allow us to provide questions to a proper questioning of you and your role in mRNA technology and all other aspects that led to this deadly gene injection, we would anonymously, yet could provide them 5 minutes before the interview. Straight questions we have gotten no answers to thus far.

For example, you said you mentored Dr. Karikó in mRNA technology (if I read that correctly), and she said not so; she hardly knows you as she said, met you once, and so is she lying? Did you really tell her what she said you told her in the form of a threat? If so, why? Why did you threaten her? Did she lie about that?



If so, why would she? It is a possibility but we need to hear from you to address firmly as it surrounds the mRNA technology. Note, I refer to your role Robert in mRNA technology that went into the COVID gene injection vaccine. I am not saying your claim is to have invented the final 'vaccine' product though many interviews have described you as such and in some cases you do not correct them which confuses the listener further. To be fair, maybe you do not know

and in many instances these rags write and say anything for clicks and hype and ratings. Maybe even a mistake. So I wanted to be fair. But I mean your role in the 'mRNA technology' you said you invented.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter

**Biochemist Dr. Katalin Karikó who Robert Malone said he mentored, said Malone is a fraud basically & he never mentored her & it is Malone, Karikó said, who has been overstating his accomplishments**

Firstly, let us at least agree, the last three years has been a nightmare and a complete failure. The lockdown lunacy hurt us badly and killed many, along with the majority of deaths of our loved ones due to the terrible medical system management of them. They killed our parents and grand parents with isolation, toxic sedation, midazolam, Remdesivir, an...

[Read more](#)

3 months ago · 93 likes · 86 comments · Dr. Paul Alexander

Can you tell us how to stop the effects of the mRNA technology you said you invented that went into the COVID injection (e.g. turn it off, reverse it, find an antidote to it, a molecular one, maybe we can inject that post shot to then turn it off??) since it is the business end of this mRNA-LNP complex in translating to the spike protein on the ribosomes in the cellular cytosol/cytoplasm. Am I being too simplistic in asking about a kind of antidote gene shot to follow the deadly one? Can you help us Dr. Malone? Can you go to the congress and testify, tell the congress, tell the world, tell America what you know, tell us how to stop the devastating effects of the COVID mRNA technology gene injection. Please help with this. If I were you, and I gave this lots of thought, I would have been outside congress 2 years ago and everyday, before they brought the gene shot

and I would have gone each day, and sat on the steps until they let me in, so that I could sing the truth and tell everyone all I knew for if I would save lives, then I had to.

Why have you not? This is what boggles the mind for you have not been properly questioned from the beginning by impartial people about your role in all of this. It is so simple in my mind. If you are who you say you are, then you are the person to be questioned about this to help us fix this. This is very different from scripted rehearsed 'friendly' interviews. I am talking about discussions by trained people, not Freedom movement media. They are not media. They are biased and not impartial. Sadly, but there are great media people out there. Still.

If I could, I would ask Dr. Naomi Wolf to interview you, using provided questions. She has emerged more impartial and an honest broker than most in the movement. Would you agree to that? She has emerged as someone who would ONLY do the right thing. At least in my dealing with her and I find her an honest broker.

This really is a key question of mine. I think it is the most important question. Can you give us any indication about mRNA technology and the resulting vaccine? You yourself now say it is unsafe, yet it is your technology at the heart of the vaccine so how do we turn it off? You would know. We know it is unsafe and do not need to be told this, we decided that one day after it was rolled out, in fact before it was rolled out when we knew there was no proper safety testing, no genitotoxicity tests, no toxicity broad tests, no oncogenicity tests, no teratogenicity tests etc. Please tell us Sir how to address the harmful parts and to impose an antidote of sorts. I am sure people will go for a subsequent intervention if they knew it nullified the effects of the deadly mRNA technology and potential 24/7 spike protein production at a cellular level, by all cells in our bodies. The vaccine is nothing without your mRNA technology. If you do not know, how is that even possible? Yet it may be so too. I grant that. Can you tell us what would have to happen to make you unable to tell us how to stop the deadly effects? This would be very helpful to humanity.

Did you know about the mRNA being reverse transcribed as we now know based on experience with it and research evidence, yet you ‘invented’ it and how this has horrendous societal implications; did you know that DNA circular plasmids inserted into RNA and could and would code for spike 24/7? I am reading and studying up on this now and it is frightening if so. Did I read that right? There are so many questions.

Why were you silent on the vaccine and its content not staying in the injection site deltoid and thank God for Dr. Bridle for alerting the world. Order of Canada for him! Yet you ‘invented’ the mRNA technology. Did you know this? This is one of the most devastating aspects of the gene shot. We did not need our Canadian angel Bridle to alert us, you would have known. So why were you silent? You never mentioned this until we have the Japanese biodistribution data. The very nature of the technology you invented had to leave the injection site for its action (synthetic mRNA encapsulated within the lipid fatty ball) yet you remained silent on this specific issue. This was critical detail for the novice ‘unknowing’ public and it would have helped many who died, to not take the shot. They would have been properly informed about the risks and balanced it against the harms. If not, how could you not know these things when you have a 1989 paper basically describing the very process of mRNA-LNP complex?

Did you know how many threats my family experienced after you went on Twitter after I defended Drs. McCullough and Risch and Breggins from you, did you think about my family and safety? About my safety? I came to your attention and venom only when I stood up asking why would you go at McCullough and Risch in the public space knowing you were trying to discredit and embarrass them. When I read what you were writing I figured it out fast and it was not proper form by you. You should not have done this to these two superb warriors. That was misplaced by you. And I argue you knew what you were doing, must have (that is the key), it was no simple mistake and you must publicly in writing, apologize. It was meant to cast aspersions on them. You even mentioned money or real estate etc. Dr. McCullough was earning and others. You should have not done that and as a senior researcher etc. you knew

what you were doing and it is that which troubles me. You were not 12 years old. And it was smearing and very very wrong!

What business was that of yours discussing McCullough that way? You did these things to embarrass him and discredit him. You know you did and any idiot reading your lines can see. Why Sir? Do you have any idea the losses Dr. McCullough has endured? Do you? Do you care? These are good people you go after and write about and I ask why? You owe him a public apology and Dr. Risch.

So as you took to the public to disparage them, so you must publicly apologize to them. I heard you openly in the Senate meeting this year (we were both with others asked to attend) speak jokingly and in a very reckless manner, in a manner that could only poison people's minds to the Breggins, about the law suit. I did. You know you did and this too, you must apologize to them. These are good people. This is not a game.

I ask you and I am being open here. Dr. Malone, why not step back, take a deep breath, find a way to pull back and allow people too to also breath from your attacks on them. They need some time. To get over it. People are dismayed and angry by your actions. Yes they react but to you. Your initial actions have people where they are, they are only reacting yet the entire Movement is now poisoned by all of this and there is this destructive 'chill'. Your law suits and the like have done this. People in the movement do not trust each other anymore and do not know what they can say and they have many questions for you yet afraid to ask. Imagine, the very movement set up against censorship, now runs in a censored manner.

So let it quiet down, do not write anything on Twitter and people will not react to you, if your lawyer is doing this as we all know, we were and are fully informed (I was told personally from folk on the inside), then please fire him, he is a disgrace and an idiot, an inept incompetent fool idiot for he has helped call you into refute. He is causing serious rifts between good people and stoking this. Allow yourself to heal and others too. Just stop. In time cool heads will

prevail and will resolve. But stop. Leave the Breggins alone. Talk it out. And let people simmer down. And you end this. Fire that moron who is your lawyer, what a disaster he is causing you. You/he have caused people to be 'torn' and people react to you. I am always of the belief that anything can be solved and civilly and amicably even, if you are willing to step back. If they are. If all are, and I believe people will. You cannot go into the public space and attack people and they not respond. They must defend themselves. If it is you who write the Twitter, then you are misguided for people will react. If your lawyer as we know, please do yourself a favor, get rid of that dolt.

Do you know how much stress and duress it was after you did that with the focus now on me? Why did you lie about me so blatantly on Twitter knowing you were lying? People came to me asking me about the stuff you wrote and they were surprised when I showed them the accurate information. You purposely went on Twitter and lied and that is slander and smearing and you did it maliciously. Why? We have the screen shots. Saved. I will not repeat what you wrote for it is so dangerous.

Why did you remain silent, why did you not adequately tell the public about your January 2020 Research Gate paper describing the dangers, about the devastating harms around mRNA technology you 'invented'? You wrote about it. The letter in question by Dr. Breggin should you take time to read it, is bullet proof. I read it and was amazed how simple yet clear it was. Words as I read them, were chosen carefully by Dr. Breggin who is a beast in his writing in the sense that he is of superb quality and technical competence. Can you address exactly what he asks in the letter for as it stands, his letter raises serious questions.

Can you in any interviews you give (not with me to ensure no claims of conflict) also tell us about your role in the deadly Remdesivir? Any role. I will like to know since Remdesivir is kidney and liver toxic and kills. I am asking as I do not know and some have stated you had a role. Lots of talk so please inform us. I do not know.

You need not answer these above but these are just some of the important questions that should be addressed for the public. Your decision. And posed only to you. You are the person in question, no one else. My responses are ONLY to you. When I wrote this piece here, it is to you. As the claimed inventor of mRNA technology. Again, I have no interest in interviewing you myself yet if you feel it will help to talk to me, let me know. Let us also consider raising money from this interview (if it is ok with you and you know how and can decide how to do that) if with me and we will give 100% of it to victims of the mRNA technology gene injection. Many are harmed as you know and died. We will give the money to their families as the government with liability protection leaves people high and dry. If you are uncomfortable with this idea, we will not do that. But let us find a podcast and forum you wish and interviewers you wish. You. Yet allow us (public) to pose the questions, many will come forward once we issue the call out for questions.

Hoping you can find that grace in you, that mercy, that gracious mercy, that humanity, that decency, that brotherly love, that goodness that must reside, I have hope always, let us find that, so please step back, please consider, people even do not need like each other but can still civilly tackle the task at hand.

Yet know that if you tear at people, they will react similar to you. They are only human. So you must stop. Just stop. Let people in time 'heal' and find the way to cut behind the madness and kiss and make up and move on. Life is too short and difficult. No need for explanations, just stop, and move on. People will 'right' themselves with time but time to make nice. Check egos, check image, check all that crap and just move on. Arms open. We got to find it in our hearts to forgive and you need to know something Robert, these people you are in issues with, they are strong, egos too, worked hard to get where they are, dedicated, will not allow you to damage them etc. and as much as you think you can get at them with law suits, they will fight you harder. I know them. They can use the same legal system. So please, no one will win here. No one. You will damage yourself and them and them, them. So stop. There is no victory but harm to names and reputations and the like. Pyrrhic victories. That is all. Is it

worth it, and to hurt each other? Good people? Making your idiotic stupid lawyer richer?

All of us have to do this, to operate this way. For the good. There is so much pain in the world as to what happened in COVID response (how they killed our parents and grand parents with isolation, dehydration, malnourishment, sedation (midazolam, morphine), Remdesivir, ventilator, DNR, denial of antibiotics for bacterial pneumonia). So much pain, so much devastation for our children. We do not need this Dr. Malone. We need to be gentle with each other, it has been a long hard 3 years. People are torn and there are wounds. Let us dig inside and find the love. Stop thinking of people who question you as enemies. Stop. Find a way to talk it out civilly and I only reply in stack because you go to Twitter and stack to write. You have to know we only react to you. If people wish to solve anything, as difficult as it may seem, it can be solved. It is time, it is time to step back Robert. Do not be concerned about how it will be reconciled, just be a willing participant and it will happen. Good people will make it happen. It is time.

May I ask you (not the lackies around you who are hanger-ons, but you) if you personally can reach out to Drs. Breggin, McCullough, Risch and apologize? People will find the right words. Do not worry about that. Do not worry about me, I will get there. As I said, we must do what is best for the people, we are saving lives and it is critical. People only react to you. It is time that this ends. I know you have matters with Stew and others yet I ask that people seize the moment and yes, there are questions but let them be answered cogently, fully, timely, and respectfully, and I plead that you help us with answers to the technology for we are no way ahead and people have died and will die due to these shots. Can you find it in you to rise Sir, all have to, and help us? This is an American thing, a global thing and we need all hands on deck. There are serious questions yet let us resolve to move forward and we will work this out, amicably. It is up to you. I do not pretend to speak for others I have mentioned, I am only trying to find the language and words to help reconcile this. I may be a bumbling idiot here but I wanted to try. And remember, when you Robert take to the public space, people react. It is only natural. Let us stop.

However, at the same time, fire your idiotic asinine STUPID lawyer. What a dingdong, egghead, dimwit of a lawyer, he creates more damage to you than he solves. Do not pay that idiot one more penny! In fact, if you did, take your money back!



Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

# Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias

## Alexander's Newsletter

Subscribe

99+



**Dr. Peter Breggin's wife Ginger Breggin is NOT doing well re COVID, not good, thank God for Dr. P. McCullough & Dr. J. Thorp for treating her; let us pray she recovers as MALONE served her with court**

papers! I repeat, I & others flew to Miami, Puerto Rico to join a group called DMED co-run by Robert MALONE, backed by crypto people; I thought I would investigate as was asked to join



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAR 28, 2023

226

•

173

[Share](#)

McCullough and Risch were asked to, they did not go as were concerned with initial reports, felt uncomfortable. I flew with other Freedom Fighter doctors I will not name. When I got there, I felt it will be a fact finding for Risch and

McCullough. I was told by serious people there in this fancy Miami house that there was strong word of pedophilia in the crypto people who were backing Malone's COVID group (not the COVID doctors, the crypto backers, Malone would know who they are); I did not know what to make of that, who, what, but that word scared me, angered me, and we left; I wanted more details but left. I refused to join that Malone group as that was a major issue for me no matter how much they made it attractive with offers; I was lobbied repeatedly to join with Malone, I did not. He and they even threatened to sue me for refusing to join, to sue McCullough too...can you imagine that? For not joining. And they tried all ways to make it attractive. But I could not. We could not. Bad stuff was told to me/us about that backing crypto group and thus to me, it was DOA. I wrote an earlier stack telling Malone to distance himself from that DMED group backers and funders tied to his COVID company. Up to him. But his crypto group backers IMO are a serious issue.

Full disclosure and I am so very proud of McCullough and Risch for from day one saying 'NO way'! Initial intel was too troubling.

Don't bother sending your lackies Malone, when I wrote, I chose each word carefully and anything I write is factual. Sue me if you want. Your problem Malone is as you bullied and threatened and sued several, you poked me. You poked the wrong person.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

I spoke to Dr. Breggin today as he battles the COVID and he shared how many many people have called and written him/them after learning about the law suit. Outraged. He shared that Ginger is not doing good and is struggling and has to do with how much the law suit has affected her as she feels so betrayed by the Freedom Movement too for not standing up to say the right things. That they could be attacked so by Malone and doctors and scientists they thought were

their friends and family would be silent. We had a long talk and I told Dr. Breggin the doctors in the Freedom Movement, are as fake and useless as the medical doctors who refused to use safe and effective early treatment to treat sick people. Weak, pusillanimous, I told him.

I ask you to pray for Ginger, she needs this now to recover for this law suit on top of COVID is a tremendous load. Again, Drs. McCullough, Thorp are helping. There is a nurse who drove to them to help them, I cannot say but what a tremendous beautiful human being. If I get permission, I will tell you who it is. Dr. Thorp has emerged as maybe one of the best doctors globally, what a heart. Such gracious mercy, such compassion. McCullough, well, there is nothing left to say about his special place in heaven. It is a very difficult time for them.

I am praying Malone does the right thing and withdraws his suit, apologizes to Breggin, McCullough, Risch, to Foster Coulson of the TWC, to all, don't bother for me, if McCullough and Risch gives me the nod, I will be good to go, but Malone must do the right thing. He is trying to destroy the Freedom Movement. Malone has caused so much damage and pain, he has to stop. There is no reason for this. It is outrageous.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

# Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias

## Alexander's Newsletter

Subscribe

99+



**Daniel Nagase MD, big stones on this MD, huge hugs brother, stones of steel I see; 'How to flip a double (or triple) agent.'; so Robert is a double or triple agent? Very interesting! Malone doesn't**

like when we ask about mRNA altering DNA; talked over Dr. Weisman when he broached the topic of mRNA injections changing mitochondrial translation of mRNA; why Robert? Support Nagase!



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAR 28, 2023

89

•

42

[Share](#)

‘So we found a discrepancy in Dr. Robert Malone.

[DiscrepancyAnalysis \(if you havent read\)](#)

The question now is what do we do about it?

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

Well that depends on what is the cause.

To briefly summarize, the discrepancy is that Dr. Robert Malone seems to be fighting for COVID-19 “vaccine” justice, but he doesn’t like it when people start talking about how mRNA can alter DNA. He didn’t like it when I talked about it in November 2021, and more recently he couldn’t stop himself from trying to talk over Dr. Weisman when he broached the topic of mRNA injections changing mitochondrial translation of mRNA.

The above link, “Discrepancy Analysis”, details my approach to all discrepancies, and gives a quick look at the evidence behind Dr. Malone’s “Discrepancy”.

---

One simple explanation is that Dr. Malone is trying to defend mRNA technology overall because he is still trying to capitalize on patents back from when he helped to develop the technology. For example, if a future influenza “vaccine” could be made using mRNA instead of the traditional method, and we wouldn’t want the current Pfizer and Moderna injections to be discredited “too” much.

- e.g. “This new and improved mRNA vaccine for the flu fixes all the problems of that “bad” COVID-19 mRNA vaccine, so you can trust me when I tell you this NEW one is safe...”

So the cause of the discrepancy would be an attempt to protect future financial gain by controlling the criticism of the Covid mRNA injections. Stopping critics

from addressing topics of permanent DNA changes would be essential to preserving future value of mRNA technology.

(e.g. Hypothetical “Malone”: “We can’t have people going around thinking that mRNA will change DNA because then we’ll never be able to sell an mRNA injection again”.)

This is plausible.

---

However, another explanation may be that Dr. Malone has enough money already, but is being INSTRUCTED to stop narratives about mRNA changing DNA.

The motive is the same — to preserve the future value of mRNA technology and people’s willingness to “try it again”.

BUT

- If that was the case, Why is Dr. Malone speaking out at all?
- He’s just sabotaging his own royalties by speaking about side effects from the COVID mRNA injection!

THIS IS A DISCREPANCY!

---

Isn’t Dr. Robert Malone just doing this out of the goodness of his heart?

- Maybe.

Or

- Maybe not.

IF his criticisms were genuine, THEN...

## **Why not come clean about ALL the dangers of mRNA?**

- Why tell me to stop talking about it in November 2021?
- Why try to stop Dr. Wisemann from talking about mitochondria? (A serious theoretical problem if you ask me)

[Dr. Wiseman](#)

Hmm.

---

Let's try the "Maybe not" path.

- We already covered one possible reason — to preserve future value of his mRNA patents which would be worthless if everyone stops taking them.
  - But then he shouldn't criticize the COVID-19 mRNA injections at all.

A Discrepancy in my argument! (Doubting me is the best way for anyone to get smarter than me, and I encourage everyone to apply critical process to everything I say)

---

## **Is there another possibility?**

What if Dr. Malone was ordered to criticize the COVID-19 mRNA injections?

- If so, what for?
- To make inroads in the cell biology community?
- To collect names of DISSIDENT scientists?

[Rudy Jaenisch vs Malone \(1/2 downpage\)](#)

- 
-

## To control the opposition?

Well he definitely did try to “Control” my messaging about reverse transcriptase in November 2021.

IF Dr. Robert Malone is a double agent, who “used” to work for government and big pharma, and might still be working for government...

The situation as it stands right now is:

1. He’s lost control of the narrative.
  - a. EVERYONE IS TALKING ABOUT DNA CHANGES FROM mRNA injections.
2. A lot of people are noticing Dr. Malone try to divert attention away from genotoxicity (genetic damage) from mRNA.
3. Future value of mRNA patents are reduced no matter what he does now as no one sane will take an mRNA injection again.

So we found a discrepancy in Dr. Robert Malone.

[DiscrepancyAnalysis\(if you haven't read\)](#)

---

## What if anything do we do about it?

The first thing is to be aware of it.

If we do have “plants”, who are to be used as “future assets” then knowing who they are is the foundation. Thinking about what they might do protects us if they try to do something to lead us astray.

For example, one type of subversive message might be to convince us to take the “next” mRNA injection because the “next” pandemic really is a “deadly” weaponized virus chimera (combination of different species). It certainly seems

like Dr. Malone might be setting something like this up in his interview with me at 10 min 43 seconds.

### [Minute 10:43](#)

Having a “trusted” figure who told us the “truth” the first time around is critically important to sell mRNA injections 2.0 to “save” us from the next “bioweapon”.

You can’t sell a product if everyone knows about the fatal DNA altering flaw.

---

Thankfully, people have largely ignored Dr. Malone’s instructions not to talk about DNA changes.

So now the ball is in Dr. Malone’s court. Does he continue to march to his instructors?

Or

Does he turn a page and go full truth?

We should all watch carefully, and see where the deep deep powers that be are trying to take us.’

### [Logical Surprises](#)

#### **How to flip a double (or triple) agent.**

So we found a discrepancy in Dr. Robert Malone. The question now is what do we do about it? Well that depends on what is the cause. To briefly summarize, the discrepancy is that Dr. Robert Malone seems to be fighting for COVID-19 “vaccine” justice, but he doesn’t like it when people start talking about how mRNA can alter DNA. He didn’t like it when I ta...

[Read more](#)

[3 months ago](#) · [25 likes](#) · [24 comments](#) · [Daniel Nagase MD](#)

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

[Subscribe](#)

# Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias

## Alexander's Newsletter

Subscribe

99+



**Ryan Cole: you took a shot at me in the public domain & I never ONCE mentioned your name; the crypto backers pedophilia issue is for Malone to deal with, not you, I will not return insult**

we had good technical times on stage, waging the good fight, out of respect I will not insult you as you did to me today; stay in your lane please, this is Malone's fever to sweat for, not yours!



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAR 29, 2023

131

•

114

[Share](#)

I apologize to this group, but I was attacked in the public space so have to respond there.

I think a key message is that we remain in a war of good against evil where a fraud pandemic was created using a fraud PCR test (over-cycled) to drive lockdown lunacy all to damage the elections of a sitting POTUS. In that too, rob us of our liberties, rights, freedoms, with a new state of emergency with the taking of powers from the people. Most people are seemingly still lulled into a sense of complacency or do not grasp the enormity of what has happened. Life 2019 is gone forever! They destroyed it all and screwed the entire world! People all around us are being grossly harmed by the mRNA technology injection and dying suddenly, in their sleep, before dawn and reported as 'cause unknown'. Never in modern medicine etc. is 'cause unknown' acceptable. We always know what killed you, and pathologists rather quickly can tell us. Yet not now. 'Cause unknown'. Cardiac arrests and seizures and medical conditions linked to the mRNA technology injection. You do not just die suddenly and with unknown causes. We can always know the cause. Big pharma is a major part of the problem, as it has bought out our health agencies such as FDA and CDC/NIH. It is imperative that we keep informing people as to what has happened and continue to happen.

Allow me to be brief as per the subject of this stack.

Notice what has happened, a friend has attacked another here, the common denominator being Malone. Were those who said he was controlled opposition right all along? They screamed it and folk like me said no, just let him be. Yet, look around. We have a founder of the movement being sued by Malone for 25 million \$ because they have a difference of opinion? That his role is to cause strife and damage from within for look around, those who are sued and threatened to be sued and who are feuding all stem from him. Look how Malone went after the leader Dr. Peter McCullough. It really gives you pause. What do you think?

There is one common denominator. Malone. I and we do not have feuds with each other in the Freedom movement until we allowed him to join, never did. And lots have to do with a company Malone is linked to (DMED) and one he formed that I was initially part of, I think the name is Global COVID Summit

that Ryan remains linked to. I think. I am not sure if the names are correct and they seem to be used interchangeably yet to me, 2 different entities. I tried, I really did try to work there and with Malone and we did initially get along but the pedophilia reports to the crypto groups etc. was too much for me when I came to know and I know troubled McCullough et al. Along with other issues that made it impossible for folk like McCullough and even Risch to work in that outfit. I leave it there, that is private company business. Had it not been for the reports of pedophilia in the backers or the crypto peoples and all that insanity as I see it etc., I may have stayed with Malone's outfit, who knows. Yet I tried and did consider and full disclosure, Malone and I did do lots together in the initial. We did get along. Yet my Christianity and my integrity forced me to go another direction. That is it. I did always have serious questions about Malone's role in the mRNA technology and still do and hope one day they are answered. The questions remain and they are unanswered.

I will say that to now, up to this writing, Ryan Cole and I have had very good scientific work relationships. We have travelled globally together, spoken at many rallies together, hugged, ate together, had many meetings together. I respect him. At this time, Ryan works for Malone. That is his choice. I do not grudge him for that and he would of course be free to make his own decisions and have his reasons. We each as individuals, LIVING in a free nation.

However, Ryan decided to go to Twitter and remark on me. So I decided to respond yet fraught with the regard I have for someone I consider to be upstanding.

There have been times that people have reached out to me, even in the Freedom movement doctors to hit at Ryan and question things he said on the stage etc. I refused to. I thought he was upstanding and quite smart. IMO. And I always govern myself this way, if we have 2 friends in common, and you may have an issue with someone but that does not mean I must have one with them too. If I got along with them, I will continue dealing with them. And we could still be friends.

This is the issue, Malone has all of these lackies constantly speaking for him when questions are raised. Deflecting, misdirecting. Once again Ryan, this is not your fever, stay out of it. Let Malone deal with the reported pedophilia issues that greatly troubled us for it is his crypto Miami Puerto Rico buddies who flew us there to wine and dine us.

The main issue is that was one of the key reasons I DID not join Malone in his company, despite how many times asked and pressured. Too many questions. Troubling ones with that.

Again, Ryan, not your fever so allow me the regard I do to you.

So Ryan, keep it focused on Malone and the pedophilia issue I raised (and I not once included your name, Malone knows who we are talking about, let him state it) for yes, this is and was a real concern with his crypto backers (that DMED company, you are not DMED) in Miami and again, it is why a select number of us did not decide to work with Malone in his COVID company; there are things you do not know so stay in your lane, you were not part of conversations we were involved in that were very troubling as to the pedophilia link to the backers. What I said about the pedophilia in the crypto backing people Malone works with is 100% correct as per occurrence. Read my substack carefully.

If Malone wants to, he can raise issue with it. He can raise issue with anything I state as we have the right to raise issue with anything he writes. I know he wants to sue over my revelation openly that he threatened Kariko's safety when she said he was basically a fraud. I know. I know he cannot answer to it, I know. I know he cannot be interviewed with proper scientists with the proper questions. I and we know. We have been part and watching the charade.

Yet your response on Twitter is misguided Ryan and you injected yourself where you do not belong. This is ONLY about Malone and his threats to Dr. Karina Kariko who worked with him, who knows him best and she told the world in The Atlantic he is a fraud and he then threatened her when she questioned him; this is about him not once offering those afflicted with the fraud deadly mRNA technology based shot any way to mitigate its effects, any

antidote as the ‘inventor’ though Kariko who worked with him on it said he did not invent it as he claimed; this is about his threats to me and my family in the public domain; this is about his attacks and law suit on the Breggins of 25 million \$; this is about his attacks on Dr. McCullough, and so much more, on so many more people, good people who simply question him.

Ryan, you said it is sad to watch me slide and I am unhinged: I remind you it is you who are partnered with Malone, not I, and it is you who remain silent while Malone threatens the survival of people with outrageous lawsuits and I suppose you go along; that’s what silence means as well as like many who literally seek me out to tell me, really you are afraid of Malone; it is you who sit there silent when a scientist who worked with Malone, not you, on paper in The Atlantic, said he is a fraud, threatened her with possible violence if you read his remarks, and stated clearly he did not invent the mRNA as he said, and that he overrepresents himself, yet it is you who parade around with him and play that game supporting that nonsense; so I would ask you to be careful when you write about other people and I ask kindly.

It does not involve you (nor me, for Malone is attacking me because I defended McCullough and Breggin from his attacks) yet you took a hit on me on Twitter today and no where did I question you nor attack you; I never mentioned your name; I thought you were a friend but you seemingly became an agent of Malone yet the pedophilia issue does not involve you, it is and was a real concern when we were asked to join DMED, and I was clear, I say it again, does not involve you, Malone knows that, do not let him rope you into that filth issue but I will expand it in the public domain, should I have to; again, it does not involve you and nowhere did I say that.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

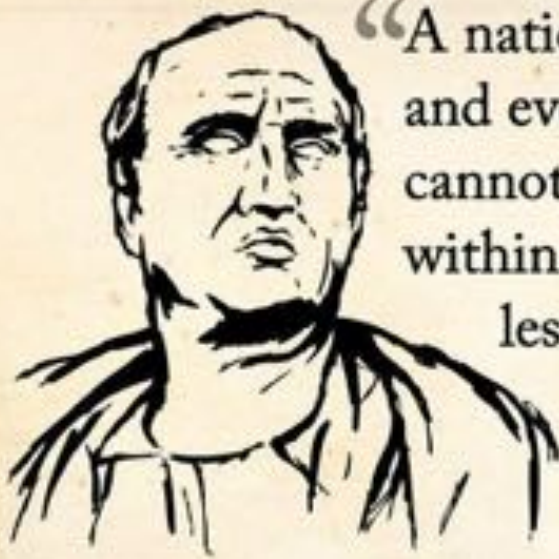
Subscribe

So what am I to do with that? Your hit on me? I did not mention you nor ever had an issue with you, as far as I am concerned we at TWC have been waiting for you to come home where you belong, where good science and good people are building good for people and I know you will in time, come home.

Because we have had such a good relationship, friendship, I decided I will not respond similar. I will not insult you; Why? Because I think you are a good person, and we know Malone directs you (and those around him) and you had no choice and so I will, out of respect for you for the good times we had and that I do think you are a decent human being, we met your tremendous wife at Defeat Mandates in LA etc. and I think you are decent, smart; yet misguided by Malone at present as evident in your choices, but a good man fundamentally, we spent enough time together for me to know this, my judge of you, but you were misguided enough to wade in and take a swipe at me 'for him' (as he does, he gets his minions to do the dirty work) when I not once spoke your name; it is only about Malone, Ryan, only Robert Malone and countless others he is attacking; he is the common denominator, did you notice that? so I thus ask you nicely, respectfully, please do not smear me again; this one I will let slide, please. I ask you kindly. Not in a public space. Do not sweat for this fever, it's Malone's. Do not attack me, I did not attack you.

This is what we face with Malone now for this one person IMO has hidden out in the Freedom movement and caused so much duress and strife and pain and when some told me prior he is working to destroy the movement, I laughed but it is becoming clear; yet he will not succeed for the core may fracture but we, folk like McCullough et al. have gotten stronger and can even stand on their own but this is what we face in Malone, IMO, and until he can find it to apologize to all those he has wronged including importantly McCullough and Breggin, this is my opinion of him, the enemy within (IMO, he certainly acts that way and I do hold out hope that he can do the right thing and reverse his law suit and make amends to all he has hurt in the Movement, I am sure they are forgiving, these are good people; I am not sure and do not know why he has

chosen to go after good people in the Movement and I hope he can come around):



“A nation can survive its fools, and even the ambitious. But it cannot survive treason from within. An enemy at the gates is less formidable, for he is known and carries his banner openly. But the traitor moves amongst those within the gate freely, his sly whispers rustling through all the alleys, heard in the very halls of government itself. For the traitor appears not a traitor; he speaks in accents familiar to his victims, and he wears their face and their arguments, he appeals to the baseness that lies deep in the hearts of all men. He rots the soul of a nation, he works secretly and unknown in the night to undermine the pillars of the city, he infects the body politic so that it can no longer resist. A murderer is less to fear.”

Still   
EVIDENT

—Marcus Tullius Cicero

Thanks Ryan and I only wrote here and did not e-mail you (which is more proper form yet you chose the public space) for you wrote an attack on me in Twitter, it is you who went to the public space. Not I. So I am responding publicly. Not my first option.

Recently you had an issue somewhere in Europe I think and countless people wrote me and called me and texted telling me how disgusted they were with you for what happened, I think what you said and I am not interested, and asked me too about it and disparaged you to me; I told them don't bother telling me, not interested for as far as I knew, to me, in all we did together, all I knew, you are a good man and whatever it is, it must be a miscommunication they and you had, and so I did not entertain them and did not wish to know for did not want to question my friend Ryan; I sent them packing; all; when I would think you operate same, you do not now it seems; so I would ask you now in the public space since you smeared me publicly, to offer me same, allow me same deference, do not sweat for Malone's fever and do not be misguided by him, please do not smear me again for then I will respond as I would be entitled to, I would have to in-kind and I do not want to; I do not want to, I do not wish to question you nor your character nor motives nor anything; it is Malone I remind you again, that is the common denominator in feuds with many, it is not I; I simply am doing the Lord's work trying to inform and educate and save lives.

Remember when in that group call when Malone and others smeared and disparaged Ardis and I stood up and said NO, I have no part of that and do not agree with the discussion to take Ardis down; I was shocked at people I thought were good people in that call, Christian, kind compassionate people, were like animals on that call, seeming to be delighting in the plans to group slander and 'take him down'; yet as I sat there thinking I was alone in opposition, I heard you speak up eventually in the call saying you joined me in saying NO; you said 'I think I have to join Paul and do not agree' para...and it is then I realized you had a different heart than that group; you were decent and knew what they were saying about Ardis was wrong and with me, and knew it was sheer wrong to try to destroy a man that way, or woman especially if not on the call to defend themselves (had to do with his show on Stew and yes, they were smearing Stew

too and if you recall, I stood up for Stew too) and I am so happy my brother Ardis is thriving now without them; but key here is, you showed gracious mercy and I loved it!

Remember, we have helped each other in important ways in the past, silently yet importantly when the help was needed; I value our friendship; So again, scientist to scientist, man to man, friend to friend, let us keep it so; I decided I will do same if smeared again. Again, out of respect for you, deep respect, I have not and do not plan to, as long as I am treated same; please; I only respond when people misbehave on me and I am not Jesus. I am not that forgiving. I guess you could say I am imperfect, broken, flawed that way, and I pray to come to that forgiving place but I am not there yet. And I don't think I want to be at present for we are in a transformational life-altering war and warriors we must be to fight the enemy we face.

Just let us focus on the science and our collegial work together and do not step into Malone's mess, he made it, he will need to fix it. People can be very forgiving, but the ball is in his court.

Thanks Ryan, and God speed and blessings to you and your good family and peace and safety and success forever! Hugs!!!

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

# Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias

## Alexander's Newsletter

Subscribe

99+



**Dr. Peter Breggin updated me that the \$ 25 million lawsuit by Malone has taken a toll & his wife Ginger is struggling badly with COVID; thank God for heroes like Drs. Peter McCullough & James Thorp**

McCullough & Thorp are providing full care but Ginger is struggling under weight of law suit & COVID as the rest of COVID Freedom Fighter doctors keep their heads up their ass, afraid to anger Malone

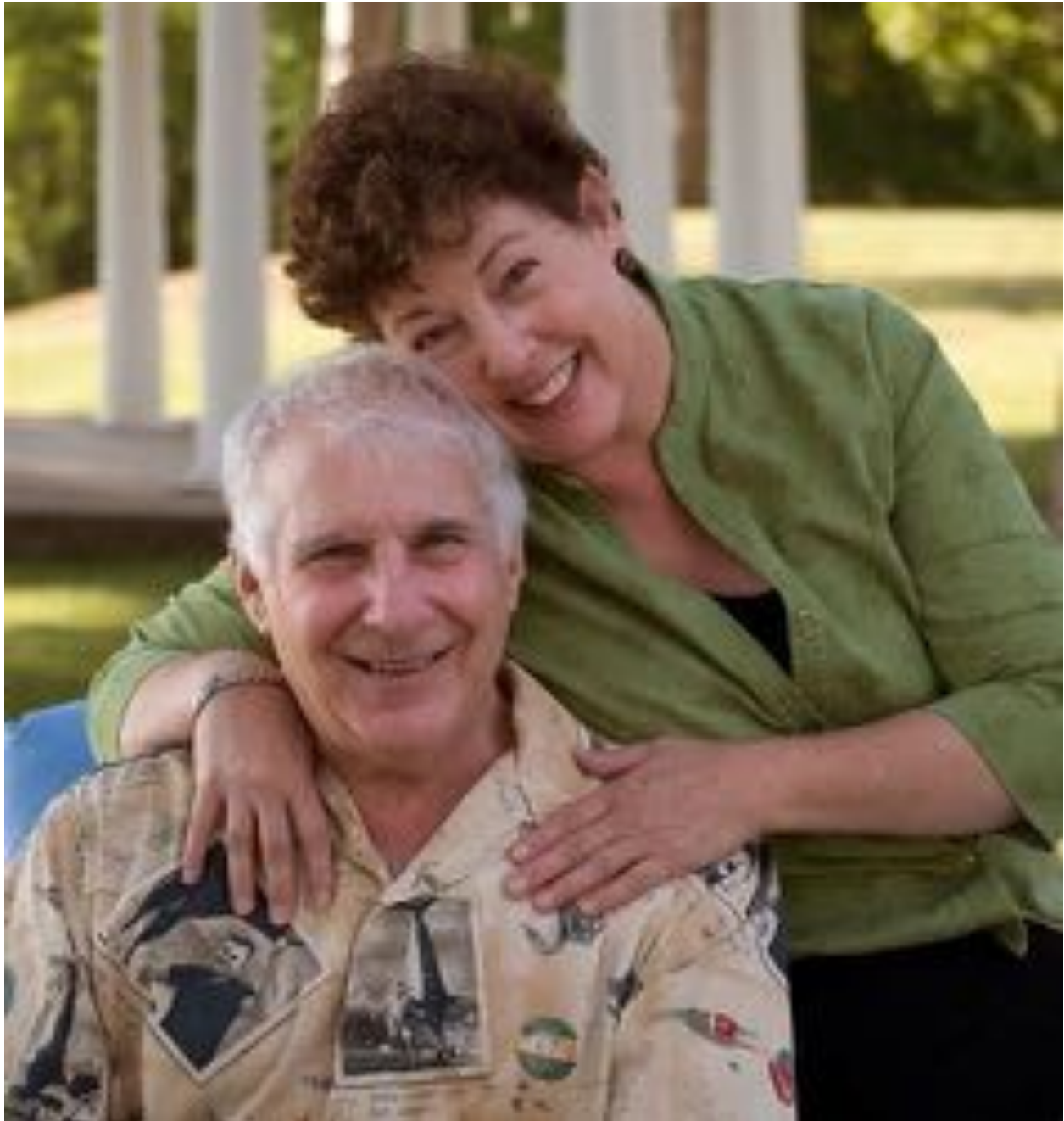


[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAR 29, 2023

153

Huge praise for McCullough and Thorp, what giants.



You know how I roll, this short man syndrome fraud does not bother me, I have scientific questions he refuses to address e.g. silence on reverse transcription back to DNA, on vaccine leaving injection site, on his threats to Dr. Kariko, on why she said he was a fraud and she knows him best, she said he is a fraud so I say he is a fraud, I take tone from her, she said he did not mentor her despite he saying he did...on talk that he did not take the shots and said that only to get

some credibility, so all of these...I know when he reads this he will send out a lackey or two to slam for when the Lord was handing out testicles, he did not get the memo and somehow got none.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

So we may lose a Freedom fighter unlike any other, Dr. Breggin did not tell me that slightly, he is very worried for his wife and she is struggling. Yet Malone rides in his costumes on his horses and sends out law suits one after the other. With his moronic inept lawyer. What an imbecilic lawyer.

I await mine. I want one. Send me one Rob, send me one. I know you are angered that I showcased Kariko and what you did. I want to return in kind to him for the slander and smears of me and the threats on my family by this short man syndrome fraud. I am so angered that Ginger is in the fight of her life as he counts the 25 \$ million he plans to get from them that they do not have.

That you would have the gall to think you could destroy the Breggins? That you would try to character assassinate two good people? And want me to stand by? No, I cannot. I stand with them. I stood by McCullough as you attacked him. Will always.

And his lackies stay silent, the so called COVID doctors, with their heads up his ass, his ass, they cannot even breath now. Why don't you COVID so called Freedom fighter doctors take your heads out of Malone's ass seeking shoutouts, and stand up for the Breggins? Why? These COVID doctors, so shameful, I used to admire them, the weak pusillanimous weaklings, come whispering to me 'oh Paul, we so admire you, we wish we were you, you are so strong, but we are afraid of being sued so we will not say anything, oh we need him to somehow give us money'. Can you believe that shit? Who the hell is this short man syndrome fraud to instill that fear? This fraud has caused so much pain and

damage in the Freedom movement with his attacks and threats. And they tell me 'oh Paul, you respond so hard, must you be so hard'. Do I? This short man syndrome fraud is trying to destroy the lives of two Americans who did more for America and the world than he could ever do, the Breggins. And you stand by? You weakling you! You disgust me, sorry I know you!

I ask you to pray for Ginger please. Pray she pulls through. Pray she regains her strength to fight this short man syndrome fraud as per Dr. Kariko statement, in court and take him for every cent he has, help us get back all that tax payer money he pocketed with his 'contracts'. I worked in government, I worked in similar, I left it for it is full of fraud and embezzlement of tax payer money...these technocrat frauds, these so called 'scientists' suck off the teats of the tax payer treasury...grant after grant, they have no ability, just grants and an incestuous filthy system of kickbacks, thats all it is good for, writing grants for your tax money and run around and buy horses and cars and homes with your money saying 'hey, look at me, I am successful'. Cannot one day work in a normal 9-5 job. Elitist freaks. The lot of them. Every single question you think you have for Fauci and Francis Collins, you must pose to Malone.

And btw, if you do not like my stack, unsubscribe.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

# Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias

## Alexander's Newsletter

Subscribe

99+



**I have always been honest, maybe too honest and I make mistakes (typos) as at times so angered by the filth in the COVID Freedom Fighters; I despise censorship & hypocrites; I will not flood you YET**

but I have decided that eventually truth should come out & you should know that in the movement, there is filth & fraud & censorship & I will let them, the culprits decide what & when I share with you



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAR 30, 2023

187

•

It is up to them. I am under fire because I am showcasing wrong.

I can take it. This is who I am. I have always been on the side of those wronged and the vulnerable, I will always fight for the vulnerable and underdog and that is why I dropped all I was doing, with no pay, and stood with the Canadian Truckers to the end in Ottawa, crossed America with the US truckers as well and took them to the Senate and Congress for talks, and walked with James

Topp, Canadian veteran soldier under attack by the Canadian government with a court marshal because he chose to not be vaccinated.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

I will always fight for anyone who is advantaged and has been wrong and now you know how to reach me, always use it and seek me out, I will help you, and if I cannot, I will find help. We are a new family. I have near 300,000 views per day and I thank you all, and many of you re-share 25 times etc. so it is in the millions daily. We are an army now.

I extend my love and appreciation.

Anytime they take a hit on me, for asking important questions (for I function too as an investigative journalist), I will return fire and share something with you that you SHOULD know, to help you really understand the filth even in the movement. I will expose all, down to conversations. It is up to them. I am not a gossip person nor delight in these issues, however, I will use my media to showcase wrong doings; so those of you reading this, understand who I am. Understand if you poke me, I will kick you in the nuts. I do not even return fire tit for tat.

This is no game, and you like to hurt and damage people. I do not play that game 'nicely'. There are lives to save here and that is all I seek, to play my little role to save lives. I have been in the trench with the likes of Pierre Kory, Peter McCullough, Paul Marik, Harvey Risch, Richard Amerling, and Heather Gessling, as well as my now brother from another mother, Foster Coulson. I never knew how much of a warrior he was and what he was doing 'silently' until I joined him in support of his 'The Wellness Company', which can be found at:

[www.TWC.health](http://www.TWC.health)

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or p

# Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias

## Alexander's Newsletter

Subscribe

99+



### **George Webb: 'Robert Malone -No Limits To Hypocrisy; Despite Missing HydroxyQ and Ivermectin With DOMANE, Malone Still Fashions Himself A Hero.'**

My criticism stems from not just Malone's self serving decisions of early January and February 2020, but mostly from his decision to play the hero for the vaccine injured now all the windfall profits



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAR 30, 2023

65

•

69

[Share](#)

## Robert Malone -No Limits To Hypocrisy

Forward To Under Lockdown My original reason for writing “Under Lockdown” was to expose how the lockdown decisions were made in America in the early months of 2020, and to expose the profiteers who benefitted by those decision of lockdown at the expense of the American public. I have, from the outset, have been especially critical of Dr. Robert Malone...

[Read more](#)

3 months ago · 114 likes · 63 comments · [George Webb](#)

I share this by [George Webb](#). Support his substack.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

[Subscribe](#)

(I am adding the Twitter post here – as it is the correct date)

[https://twitter.com/palexanderphd/status/1641275171230064645?s=46&t=f5vumlPMFT9sTDG\\_Dsnw](https://twitter.com/palexanderphd/status/1641275171230064645?s=46&t=f5vumlPMFT9sTDG_Dsnw)



**Paul Alexander, PhD** ✓

@PAlexanderPhD

...

When the Lord was handing out testicles, Malone did not get the memo, he got none, and uses lackey pusillanimous hanger on so called COVID doctors to help him attack and smear good people like the Breggins. Be warned, I am in their corner. No, I am not unhinged. My mind is clear, I know what Malone is doing and I will not stand by as he seeks to destroy the Breggins.

11:04 PM · Mar 29, 2023 · **26.5K** Views

**19** Retweets   **4** Quotes   **91** Likes   **7** Bookmarks

# Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias

## Alexander's Newsletter

Subscribe

99+



**Dr. Katalin Karikó & Dr. Robert Malone, who is telling the truth? The Atlantic piece below raises many troubling questions I am hoping Malone provides details on; they reside at the very core of mRNA**

technology; the call out (as I know they religiously read this substack) is for the COVID Freedom Fighter media to properly interview Malone & get his responses to these to provide clarity



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAR 31, 2023

55

•

155

[Share](#)

Our fight is to inform, educate, and save lives. This is the battle, as we get accountability for the COVID wrongs.

I will like Malone to address these issues raised by Karikó, in an honest open manner, fully, not with me, but with some Freedom warrior fighter media and asap and in a manner that would bestow confidence by the listener that this is not phoned in and the interviewer did justice to the inquiry. It is critical since The Atlantic piece raises troubling questions and places Malone in a negative light. I want to believe that Malone is not a wrongdoer and I do, I start this way, yet Dr. Karikó just cannot be summarily dismissed by anyone as a crackpot or someone looking for fame. This lady is a very serious scientist taken credibly by most if not all.

This piece in The Atlantic raises many troubling questions especially as to threats to a female scientist if what Dr. Karikó says is true. It is very troubling. The content of The Atlantic piece rests at the credibility of Dr. Malone and it is time that the Freedom warrior media ask Dr. Malone the right questions and especially as they relate to this piece in The Atlantic.

I imagine that I would be attacked and smeared by Malone's supporters on Twitter etc. but that is ok. That would not make the questions go away and others will ask them and are asking them. Moreover, these are just a few of the many questions that are outstanding that many across America have been waiting on answers to from Dr. Malone. I am interested myself given the sweeping statements by Dr. Karikó who may be in the best position than most in terms of commenting as it pertains to Malone.

I find Dr. Karikó very believable yet we must be fair and allow both to have equal deference. This is absolutely necessary and it is not to believe one over the other. I thus call on Malone to speak to these in some manner so that The Atlantic piece content can be clarified, disproven or otherwise. The issue is the truth and fact. These issues run at the core of the mRNA technology gene injection platform (s) and thus I will write out the questions below for I myself really am not sure and confused by The Atlantic and wish that the content be dealt with by Malone; this will go a long way into establishing his credibility and I want us to give him the opportunity to do this, he has to be regarded as above board first so here goes and I copy the questions exactly as per The

Atlantic piece (there are many questions the public want answers to from Malone but we will leave that for another time). I have had very serious questions about Malone's work on mRNA technology (and liposomes, LNPs) and its role in the COVID gene injection. The mRNA technology based injections have caused tremendous harms and deaths. Most questions have remained unanswered. I hope they get answered and the truth is that all linked to the mRNA technology must be properly questioned to help the public understand what was done, what went wrong, and how to ensure it cannot happen again and we hold those who did wrong accountable. So many questions with this mRNA technology. It is very very dangerous. No prejudice, but we must get justice. Wrong was done.

I offer these questions below to the Freedom fighter movement media as a guide if they wish to get these addressed:

1)Why did The Atlantic state 'one target of Malone's ire'? 'Ire' over what? Can Malone be asked to discuss if there are other scientists in the research group that he did not get along with or they did not get along with him or that there was some level of disagreement etc. There is no blame here, just trying to understand that statement as to credibility of it. This is how the piece reads.

2)The media has referred to Dr. Karikó as an mRNA vaccine pioneer. Does Dr. Malone feel same? CNN seems to state that she is the real reason that the COVID vaccine actually came to fruition. Can Dr. Malone discuss the credibility of this assertion? Has Dr. Karikó misrepresented herself?

3)The Atlantic stated that no story and media they looked at mentioned Malone as to the mRNA technology or vaccine. Can Dr. Malone explain this as to veracity?

4)Dr. Karikó reported on an e-mail that Malone sent to her that accused her (accused by Malone) of giving reporters bogus information of her role and work in MRNA technology. Malone essentially stated that Karikó inflated or embellished her work or contribution. Can Dr. Malone comment on if that e-

mail and content exists and that he indeed send it? Is Dr. Malone saying that Dr. Karikó has lied and is a fraud so to speak?

5)Dr. Karikó reports that Malone said in communication to her when he accused her of feeding reporters bogus information, that “this is not going to end well”. Can Dr. Malone tell us once and for all, what he meant by this statement for it reads like a threat and is troubling as to what he meant or intended. ‘This is not going to end well’ for who? Can Malone clarify who this was directed to? Did he directly mean Dr. Karikó? What did he plan on doing? What actions?

6)Dr. Karikó stated that she did not tell the public that she invented the mRNA vaccines etc. implying that her role and actions were quite different from Malone’s. Can Malone comment on this please in the sense that Dr. Karikó is really saying that Dr. Malone was being untruthful and misleading as to his role in mRNA technology?

7)Dr. Karikó said that many many scientists played a role in synthetic mRNA development etc. and deserved as much credit as anyone else. This is how I read that portion in The Atlantic. Can Malone comment on this please as to if Dr. Karikó is saying that he inflated his role and position and does not deserve the credit for he was not the main inventor etc.? This is a critical question for Malone has gained notoriety, fame, money etc. out of a statement that he has made day one and this being “I am the inventor of the mRNA technology”. I believe I heard him say once when asked ‘absolute’. Thus is Dr. Karikó saying Malone is being fraudulent and deceptive? Can Malone clarify for this will help resolve many issues and help establish his credibility.

8)Dr. Karikó stated that Dr. Malone was not her mentor and coach as he said, and that they met only once in 1977 when she had to give a talk. So did Malone lie? Or is Karikó lying?

9)Dr. Karikó went on to say that it is Malone who is embellishing his record and overstating his accomplishments. So has Malone been lying to America etc. all the time and if so, this is very troubling for essentially she is saying that he fraudulently misrepresented himself. Why? What is even more troubling is that

Malone benefitted from this deception, if it indeed was deception and this is so very key to the issues, that we must get this clarified. Is Dr. Karikó being untruthful? And so can Malone lend us some input to clarify who is being truthful or not?

10)Dr. Karikó stated that there were hundreds of scientists who contributed more to mRNA etc. development, than he did, he being Malone. Again, this question resides at the core of the issues at hand for if this was really stated by Dr. Karikó, she is essentially saying Malone is a fraud. Troublingly is the fact that no one, no media has chosen to ask him very key questions, important one, serious ones and ones that can clarify issues as well as save lives. Is Karikó the fraud? Has she said things that are untrue? The drive to get at the heart of these questions is so because Malone's core statement to gain access to the Freedom movement was that he invented the mRNA technology etc. Dr. Karikó stated that many many scientists, not Malone, played a role in developing mRNA technology that went/go into the COVID injections and result in the COVID injections. Who is truthful? We were not there and need to understand the landscape.

I truly want these answered by Malone as they come up routinely and addressing these can help restore his credibility. Karikó has painted him in a negative light and maybe, potentially, she did wrong and it is she who moved to smear and discredit and he can help us unpack this and clarify. This can help inform society and also help them in their decision-making. I truly want to know what happened here.



Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

# Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias

## Alexander's Newsletter

Subscribe

99+



**Dr. Peter Breggin has turned for the worse & is headed to hospital re COVID; his wife Ginger is taking him & we must pray & find ways to support; Malone's lawsuit sunk them, they were doing well**

Can you imagine you facing a law suit for 25 million, we pleaded with Malone to not file, leave these patriots alone; I am shocked at the turn of events & what Malone did here was uncalled for



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAR 31, 2023

264

•

149

[Share](#)

Dr. Breggin may not survive I am afraid, and I am praying hard and plead with you. Seriously, the service of the law suit hurt them badly. Dr. Breggin is a giant, a beast but the psychological impact of the law suit seems too much. We

became a family in the COVID Freedom movement and it is very painful, the Breggins are like my/our new family.

They are special.

I pray Malone reverses his stance and finds the mercy in his heart, and find a way to talk it out. I call on Malone to do the right thing. Just do the right thing.

The COVID plus lawsuit is too much on these elderly patriots. I am afraid. The truth they have given us across decades is priceless and helped us. America was special because of them.

Peter Breggin is very strong. Let us pray and plead with the Lord to grant him favor now. Grant him favor, strength to wage this battle now. Give him peace and grace. We need it, we must fixate on our Lord.

People need hope and I have to tell you, the law suit service diminished them.

Dr. Peter McCullough and Dr. James Thorp have been treating them quietly and also nurse Carol Crevier. Carol has helped save them so far. Huge love and praise for McCullough, Thorp, Crevier.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

# Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias

## Alexander's Newsletter

Subscribe

99+



**Sage Hana: 'How did we get these COVID mRNA jabs anyway? If only someone could have stopped them.'**

Support Sage's substack! Did Malone really say he could (w) manipulate anti-vaxxers for fame? I included that Tweet by him but unsure if real; I do not wish to say it is if not; can someone verify?



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

APR 1, 2023

74

•

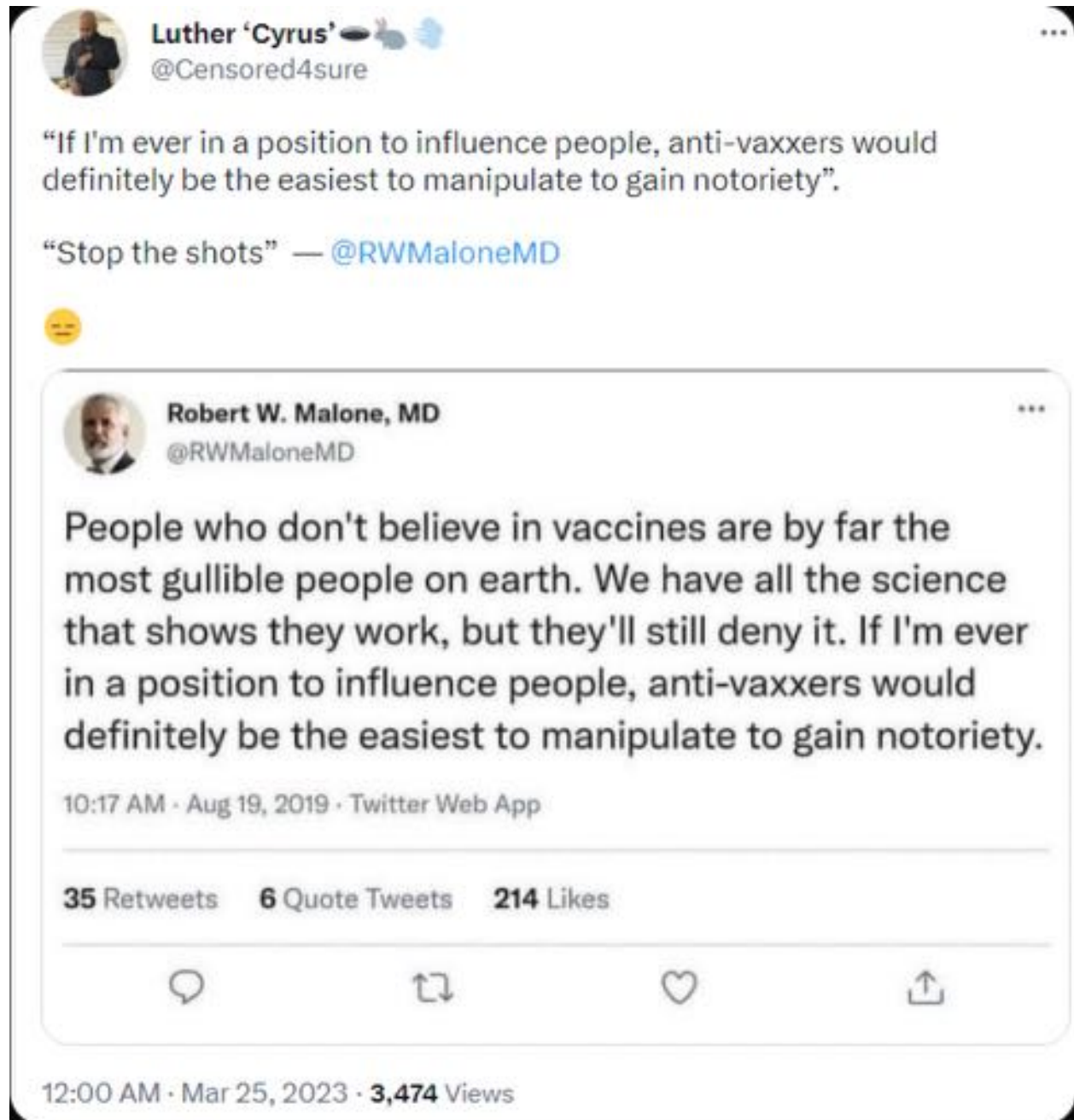
59

[Share](#)



Did Malone say this? I do not know and ask if this Tweet is accurate? I go at Malone for the failure of the deadly mRNA technology and failure to inform the world of the danger in a timely manner and failure to warn about reverse transcription back to DNA and leaving the injection site but I also do not wish to mis quote or say something that is untrue. So can someone say or verify if

this Tweet below is true as I do not wish to blame Malone if it is not. If found to be untrue, disregard that Tweet.



‘Bob sad.



heidi.news

## The History of how mRNA Vaccines were Discovered



**Jill Glasspool Malone, PhD**  
President at The Malone Institute  
Published Jun 2, 2021

+ Follow

Other



Sorry, that page is missing. Do you want to check if a saved version is available on the Wayback Machine?

Don't ask me again

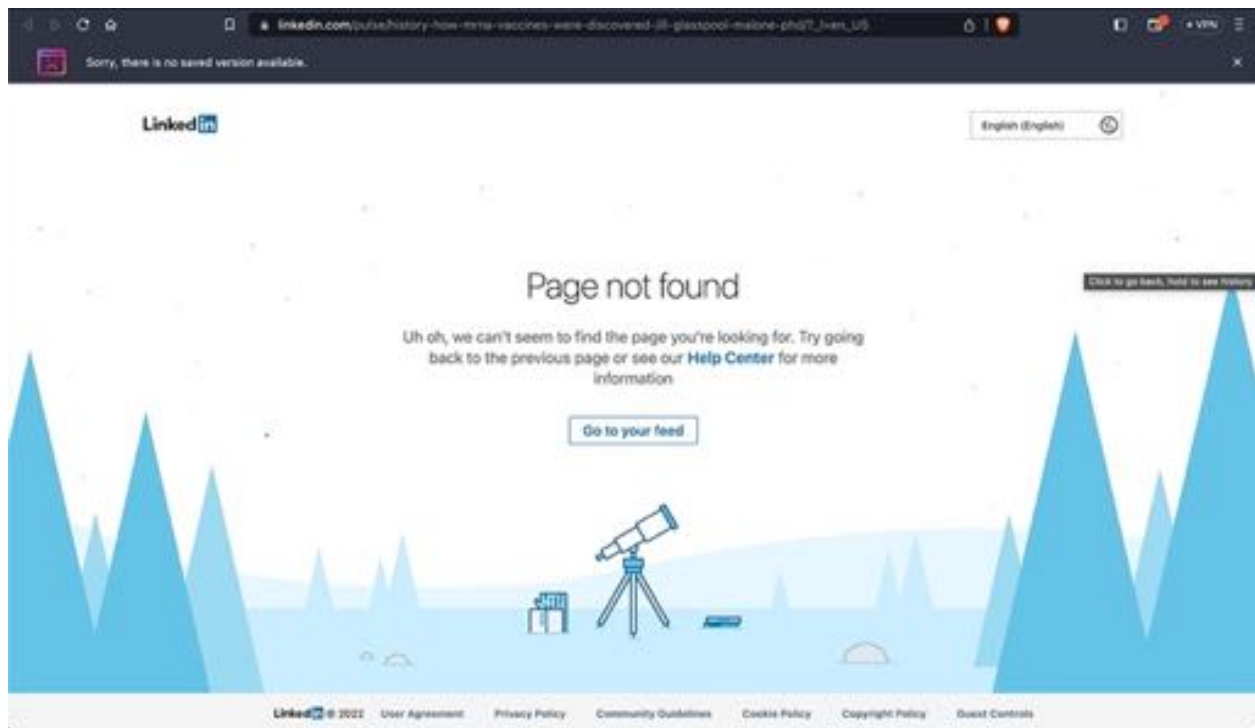
Check for saved version

## Page not found

Uh oh, we can't seem to find the page you're looking for. Try going back to the previous page or see our [Help Center](#) for more information

[Go to your feed](#)





Writes Jill Glasspool-Malone:

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

As a young scientist, **Robert saw into the future. He saw the future of RNA as a drug in 1987. Early in 1988, he foresaw the future of the use of mRNA for vaccination.** He did this in the worst of situations. As a graduate student, without support of his thesis advisor and being in an abusive work/student environment.

Apparently he didn't see quite far enough into the future.

---

Robert is the inventor of mRNA vaccination. The documentation is clear. In 1986, while at the Salk Institute/UC San Diego as a MD (Northwestern)/PhD (Salk/UCSD) student, he worked with RNA for his dissertation. Early on this included structure and modeling analysis, but it soon expanded beyond that. In 1987, he invented naked and lipid mediated RNA transfection. *in-vitro* (1987) and *in-vivo* (1988) lipid mediated mRNA transfection were developed at the Salk/UCSD. But the situation in lab was not healthy, when the harassment got to the point, where Robert literally was diagnosed with severe PTSD from abuse at the hands of his thesis advisor and institutional attorneys, he knew he had to abandon his PhD and go back to Northwestern to finish his medical degree. His thesis advisor was the now infamous Dr. Inder Verma. Dr. Verma's behavior abusing women and employees is now legendary and documented in both the scientific and lay press.

**Robert left the university knowing that what he had invented would change the world someday.** That he has never doubted.

---

It certainly has changed the world. No one will deny that.

It is indeed a shame that the world was poisoned by the experimental mRNA technology.

Gosh, how do you think that came to be?

If only an Emergency Use Authorization could have been avoided, and they had never been created. For example, if another effective treatment could have been shown to be effective, this genocide mass human lab rat test could have potentially been prevented.

What if there had been a computer model type deal and it could have shown us what drugs would work and so forth...perhaps the EUA for the technology you discussed with the WHO in 2011 could have been avoided.



Sage's Newsletter

## **Bob Addresses the WHO in 2011 about "Gene to Vaccine Products", Foreshadows Trump's 2019 Executive Order 13887**

Watch now (9 min) | Promo Code: kitten/outraged Alright one more 🐾 post, and then I have to take a break on this topic as I have CLF. Experts agree CLF is treatable...

[Read more](#)

3 months ago · 122 likes · 332 comments · Sage Hana

Dr. Robert Malone, do you have any idea how this all might have been avoided?

Seems like you were lukewarm on IVM still in August, 2021, but since you are super sad about the herd culling injections that made it through, meebbeeee IVM or Fucking NOTHING would have been preferable.

 **Tweet**



**Robert W Malone, MD**   
@RWMaloneMD

...


Replying to @DuchessAlexis

I am data based. And have confirmed with personal experience. Ivermectin has utility, but is not perfect. Our HD Famotidine + celecoxib trials will start soon, and that also shows promise. Fluvoxamine is promising. There are many others.

5:46 AM · Aug 25, 2021

3 Retweets

23 Likes



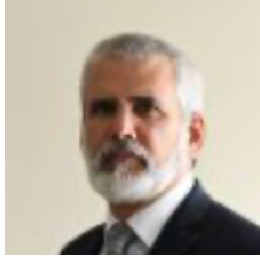


**Adrienne Fitzpatrick** @AFitz228 · Aug 25, 2021  
Replying to @RWMaloneMD and @DuchessAlexis

...

I just got over Covid. I tried natural remedies initially along with 2 turmeric twice daily. Then I tried otc famotidine 40 mg qam and 1 benadryl qpm. Took 2 days to clear chest congestion and get rid of cough. Just my little anecdotal experience

 1



Robert W Malone, MD @RWMaloneMD

@DuchessAlexis I am data based. And have confirmed with personal experience. Ivermectin has utility, but is not perfect. Our HD Famotidine + celecoxib trials will start soon, and that also shows promise. Fluvoxamine is promising. There are many others.

12:46 PM · Aug 25, 2021

---

23Likes3Retweets

---

Malone coauthored and submitted a couple of manuscripts on famotidine, a stomach acid drug sold under the brand name Pepcid. As former chief medical officer of Alchem Laboratories Corporation, Malone has previously been involved in work on famotidine: in April 2020, Alchem and its subcontractor Northwell Health were awarded a \$20.7-million government contract to test the drug in combination with hydroxychloroquine in patients with moderate to severe COVID-19, the [Associated Press](#) reported last summer.

Malone left that study and resigned from Alchem shortly after the contract was awarded, **citing a difficult working environment**, he told the AP and confirms in an email to *The Scientist*.

<https://www.the-scientist.com/news-opinion/frontiers-pulls-special-covid-19-issue-after-content-dispute-68721>

Sorry to hear about that difficult working environment, Bob. That must have been rough for you. Thoughts and prayers.

---

You are a regulatory expert. A Vaccine Sherpa. How might this catastrophe have been avoided? You tie in public private partnerships and make stakeholders big bucks.

Do you have any insights?

Why didn't *you* avoid the new technology?

You knew the Pinto had an Exploding Gas Tank and you entered it into a bumper car event?

I did. I avoided the experimental technology, Bob.

Did I do good, Bob? By avoiding the experimental technology that you and Kirsch \*injected into your bodies.

Of course maybe I was just a \*Dark Conspiracy\* dumb ass at the time.

Maybe I should have been smart. Like you. And Steve.

*\*Allegedly.*

---

Bob, is this tweet real? Did you say this?

It's okay if you did, just say so.



**Luther 'Cyrus'**    
@Censored4sure

"If I'm ever in a position to influence people, anti-vaxxers would definitely be the easiest to manipulate to gain notoriety".

"Stop the shots" — @RWMaloneMD



**Robert W. Malone, MD**  
@RWMaloneMD

People who don't believe in vaccines are by far the most gullible people on earth. We have all the science that shows they work, but they'll still deny it. If I'm ever in a position to influence people, anti-vaxxers would definitely be the easiest to manipulate to gain notoriety.

10:17 AM · Aug 19, 2019 · Twitter Web App

**35** Retweets   **6** Quote Tweets   **214** Likes



12:00 AM · Mar 25, 2023 · **3,474** Views

\*edit to add\* Bob says tweet is fake.



**Geronimo** @Geronimowins · Mar 25

...



**Robert W. Malone, MD**

@RWMaloneMD

...

People who don't believe in vaccines are by far the most gullible people on earth. We have all the science that shows they work, but they'll still deny it. If I'm ever in a position to influence people, anti-vaxxers would definitely be the easiest to manipulate to gain notoriety.

10:17 AM · Aug 19, 2019 · Twitter Web App

35 Retweets 6 Quote Tweets 214 Likes



1



136



**Robert W. Malone, MD** ✓

@RWMaloneMD

...

This is fake.

7:20 PM · Mar 25, 2023 · 172 Views

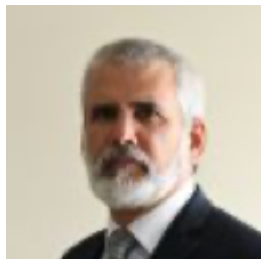
1 Like



Geronimo @Geronimowins  
@RWMaloneMD



12:31 AM · Mar 26, 2023



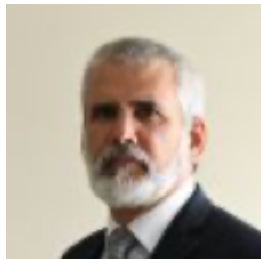
Robert W Malone, MD @RWMaloneMD  
@Geronimowins This is fake.

2:20 AM · Mar 26, 2023

Also this:



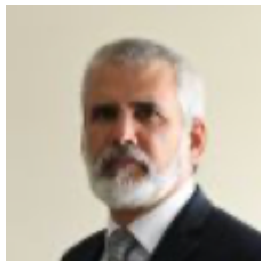
Okay, enough Twitter! 🤔



Robert W Malone, MD @RWMaloneMD  
@Gregory10650092 nope. Must have been in your wet dreams.

11:53 PM · Mar 27, 2023

Not enough Twitter! One more:



Robert W Malone, MD @RWMaloneMD

@GenExerMama I have no idea of what you are speaking about. My involvement with DOMANE was early and superficial.

10:59 PM · Mar 27, 2023

4Likes1Retweet

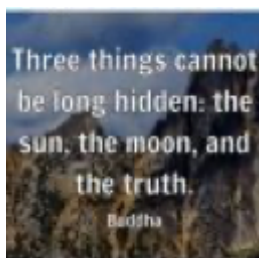
Dr. Malone says his involvement with **DOMANE** was *early and superficial*.

Here is how it was presented on his 2021 CV.

Bob, why did you put this on your CV if your involvement was **early and superficial**?

Currently, Dr. Malone is leading a large team since January 10, 2020, focused on clinical research design, drug development, computer modeling and mechanisms of action of repurposed drugs for COVID-19 treatment. This work has included multiple manuscripts summarizing most recent findings relating to famotidine and overall insights into the mechanism of COVID-19 disease, and others focused on celecoxib and famotidine are being reviewed for publication. He has developed and wrote the initial clinical trial design: A Single Center, Randomized, Double Blinded Controlled Crossover Observational Outpatient Trial of the Safety and Efficacy of Oral Famotidine for the Treatment of COVID-19 in Non-Hospitalized Symptomatic Adults. **Another project he has been involved with is a DTRA/DOMANE-funded development and performance of a virtual outpatient clinical trial designed to test new monitoring and data capture technology while using COVID19 as a live-fire example. He has helped open two IND for famotidine and celecoxib use for treatment and prevention of COVID19 disease including an associated drug master file, and has enabled teaming/pharmaceutical supply arrangements with two major pharmaceutical firms.**

The most basic question is: Was Dr. Malone not aware of this given his *early and superficial* involvement in the DTRA computer program?



[ZN @ZN2\\_\\_\\_\\_\\_](#)

[Dr. Chris Shoemaker: DARPA "specifically knew and specifically recommended" to the CDC that #ivermectin and #hydroxychloroquine would be effective therapies in the case of a coronavirus outbreak. They sold the jab, instead of cheap medicine that works... rairfoundation.com/dr-chris-shoem...](#)

9:39 PM · Dec 12, 2022

251Likes167Retweets

---

<https://rairfoundation.com/dr-chris-shoemaker-covid-vaccines-are-the-real-reason-people-are-sick-and-hospitalized-this-winter-interview/>

What about this?

<https://www.science.org/content/article/new-york-clinical-trial-quietly-tests-heartburn-remedy-against-coronavirus>

If Malone's involvement was so *superficial*, why is he splashed all over so many media accounts, including this one in *Science Magazine*?

Is he a player in this or not?

Is he a star? Or a bench patsy?

Which is it?

Why is this guy always a bigwig who needs more credit until the shit goes bad, and then he morphs into, "early and superficial", or "I was just a consultant!" (shades of Jordon Walker in PV)

I was just a consultant on all that stuff! pffttt...

The famotidine stuff was not exactly breathtaking.

In reviewing 6212 COVID-19 patient records, the doctors noticed that many survivors had been suffering from chronic heartburn and were on famotidine rather than more-expensive omeprazole (Prilosec), the medicine of choice both in the United States and among wealthier Chinese. **Hospitalized COVID-19 patients on famotidine appeared to be dying at a rate of about 14% compared with 27% for those not on the drug, although the analysis was crude and the result was not statistically significant.**

**But that was enough for Callahan** to pursue the issue back home. After returning from Wuhan, he briefed Robert Kadlec, assistant secretary for preparedness and response at the Department of Health and Human Services, then checked in with **Robert Malone**, chief medical officer of Florida-based **Alchem Laboratories**, a contract manufacturing organization. Malone is part of a **classified project called DOMANE** that uses computer simulations, artificial intelligence, and other methods to rapidly identify U.S. Food and Drug Administration (FDA)-approved drugs and other safe compounds that can be repurposed against threats such as new viruses.

Malone had his eyes on a viral enzyme called the papainlike protease, which helps the pathogen replicate. To see whether famotidine binds to the protein, he would ordinarily need the enzyme's 3D structure, but that would not be available for months. So Malone recruited computational chemist Joshua Pottel, president of Montreal-based Molecular Forecaster, to predict it from two crystal structures of the protease from the 2003 SARS coronavirus, combined with the new coronavirus' RNA sequence.

It was hardly plug-and-play. Among other things, they compared the gene sequences of the new and old proteases to rule out crucial differences in structure. Pottel then tested how 2600 different compounds interact with the new protease. The modeling yielded several dozen promising hits that pharmaceutical chemists and other experts narrowed to three. Famotidine was one. (The compound has not popped up in in vitro screens of existing drug libraries for antiviral activity, however.)

With both the tantalizing Chinese data and the modeling pointing toward famotidine, a low-cost, generally safe drug, Callahan contacted Tracey about running a double-blind randomized study. COVID-19 patients with decreased kidney function would be excluded because high doses of famotidine can cause heart problems in them.

After getting FDA approval, Northwell used its own funds to launch the effort. Just getting half of the needed famotidine in sterile vials took weeks, because

the injectable version is not widely used. On 14 April, the U.S. Biomedical Advanced Research and Development Authority (BARDA), which operates under Kadlec, gave Alchem a **\$20.7 million contract** for the trial, most of which paid Northwell's costs.

The study's draft protocol was aimed only at evaluating famotidine's efficacy, but Trump's "game-changer" antimalarial drug was rapidly becoming the standard of care for hospitalized COVID-19 patients. That meant investigators would only be able to recruit enough subjects for a trial that tested a combination of famotidine and hydroxychloroquine. Those patients would be compared with a hydroxychloroquine-only arm and a historic control arm made up of hundreds of patients treated earlier in the outbreak. **"Is it good science? No," Tracey says. "It's the real world."**

Always skating along just ahead of the fire.

---

Hey Bob. Do you think that Jill is following the science on her now deleted Linked In post?

The data presented in this report have significance beyond the performance of this vaccine candidate. **The results demonstrate that Covid-19 can be prevented by immunization, provide proof of concept that RNA-based vaccines are a promising new approach for protecting humans against infectious diseases, and demonstrate the speed with which an RNA-based vaccine can be developed with a sufficient investment of resources.**

---

**This rigorous demonstration of safety and efficacy less than 11 months later provides a practical demonstration that RNA-based vaccines, which require only viral genetic sequence information to initiate development, are a major new tool to combat pandemics and other infectious disease outbreaks.** The continuous phase 1/2/3 trial design may provide a model to reduce the protracted development timelines that have delayed the availability

of vaccines against other infectious diseases of medical importance. **In the context of the current, still expanding pandemic, the BNT162b2 vaccine, if approved, can contribute, together with other public health measures, to reducing the devastating loss of health, life, and economic and social well-being that has resulted from the global spread of Covid-19.**

*Proof of concept? Covid-19 can be prevented by (mRNA) immunization? **Rigorous demonstration of safety and efficacy?** Huh?*

Still making you sad, Bob?

It makes me sad, Bob. It makes me angry, Bob.

You ever get angry, Bob?

Anger is a killer, is it not?

---

This was and is Robert's work, his passion. **\*He is thrilled that all these technologies are working. He is thrilled for his part in that.** He freely credits that other people have worked to develop this. But to have poured his heart and soul into this – **\*decades of work and to have someone else get credit for his work in the national press is demoralizing and disheartening.**

My heart bleeds that Bob is demoralized, Jill. Big Sad for Bob.

We're all big sad.'

Support Sage's work!



Sage's Newsletter

## **Bob Sad**

Bob sad...

[Read more](#)

[3 months ago](#) · [155 likes](#) · [284 comments](#) · [Sage Hana](#)

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

[Subscribe](#)

# Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias

## Alexander's Newsletter

Subscribe

99+



**Robert Malone said here (this is his Twitter) that those of us who do not believe in vaccines are the most gullible on earth; para "I would manipulate anti-vaxxers for fame and fortune, notoriety, if**

ever in position of influence"; 1st, we are against THIS unsafe mRNA technology COVID shot; 2nd, am I or Robert Kennedy, gullibles you refer to? Del? McCullough? Is this MASS FORMATION? I am confused?



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

APR 2, 2023

123

•

141

[Share](#)

My question is very simple to Dr. Malone: the Freedom Movement, the so called 'anti-vaxxers' against the COVID gene shots, allowed you into their family and movement that they formed, formed by persons such as Dr.

McCullough and Dr. Risch and myself. Did you manipulate us? Have you been fooling us and as you say, manipulating us for fame, during the COVID era, due to our anti-vaxxer stance? Manipulating us meant defrauding us? Why? Were we that easy to manipulate to gain fame, were we that gullible as you sate?

Is it fair to ask if Dr. Malone is presently manipulating us, COVID anti-vaxxers, within this COVID era? Those who question the COVID gene injection? I function too as an investigative journalist seeking answers and so I ask, is the tweet by Malone below true? It came from him as it seems. Should we accept it is his? Could someone put out a fake tweet as if it were him? I know people today are capable of devious things using IT. Who knows what they do with my IT and media too or yours? Yet I am trying to deal with the substance of this tweet below. It sure seems so that it is true and if as it seems, it is incredible and raises many difficult questions. Dr. Malone must clarify this. AS to authenticity. It is written August 19th, 2019. Yet again did someone hijack his twitter? Meaning it is not him? Or is this him, did he actually write this?

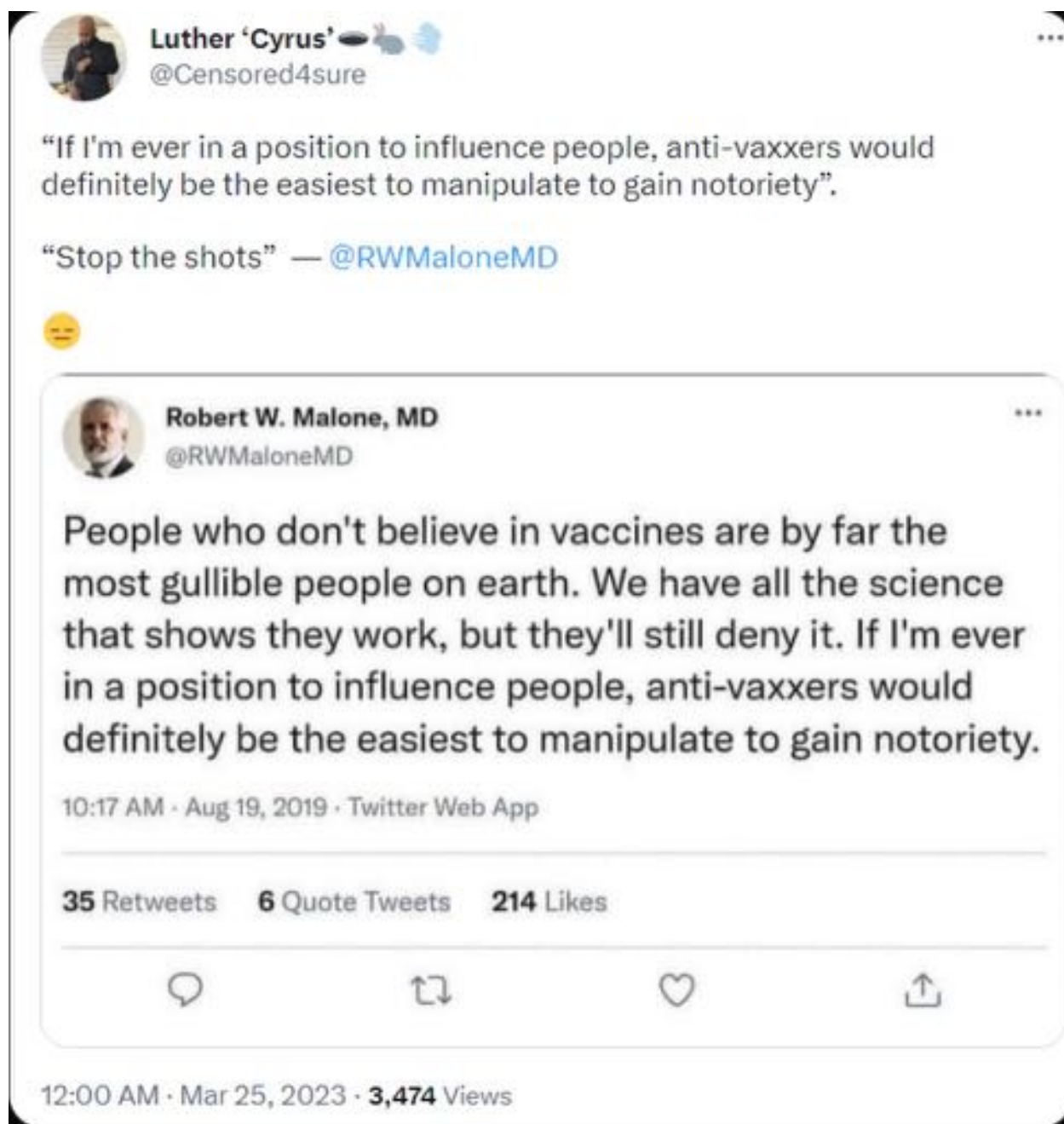
Yet allow me to opine as if this were true and I have no reason to think otherwise as it states that it is written by Malone. If you know otherwise, please share with me. I am hoping that he did not write this tweet.

Has he come forward in any way about this tweet? If this is fake or some fraud person putting this out against him, then that is bad (and wrong) and we have to find a way to ensure that what is in media is accurate and true yet how do we do this as the media and IT is a cesspool of filth and lies. Look at Wikipedia as an example. So I wanted to say up front that there is a chance as with everything that most of what we read now is NOT true. But let us assume this is true and written by Malone.

So then allow me to ask this to Dr. Malone: is Robert Kennedy, or Del, 'gullible' and 'easy to manipulate'? Is this who Malone meant in 2019? Are these the people you meant that as is now, in the COVID injection era, to manipulate? Have they been manipulated by you Dr. Malone? Who is doing the manipulation? Is it you Dr. Malone? I think these are smart passionate high-

quality folk, yet were they, were we, manipulated? If so, how? They are the purest 'anti-vaxxers' around (Del, Kennedy etc.) and certainly for the COVID gene injection, yet for most vaccines or shots. Rightfully they question the lack of safety and the lies by pharma and vax makers for decades. Yet did you manipulate them? Did you Dr. Malone, refer to these people?

I am very confused by Dr. Malone's statement in this Tweet. I sure hope this is a punk tweet.



## MASS FORMATION?

It is very confusing and actually very troubling for IMO, it even smacks of MASS FORMATION Dr. Malone spoke of and seemingly was imposed upon us as per his own words; in other words, what he said the masses were subjected to, has this been done to us now in COVID? Is it via him? Did he? Who? I am

confused. Did he manipulate all who support and follow him? Because we were stupid and moronic and gullible as he would put it para??? Easy to fool? Gullible? Gullible just because we question safety and efficacy of vaccines? Of a safety-untested gene injection? He is manipulating the people because they question the COVID gene injections now? I want to not believe he meant us. Yet did he?

Well, he said he would in his tweet, he said clearly that he would manipulate people to gain fame. And he has gotten that when he arrived on the Freedom Fighter scene claiming para 'I invented the mRNA technology' and people were intrigued and poured money and attention thinking what would follow is para 'and here is how it works and here is how we could turn off the deadly aspects and here is what I will do to help accomplish this etc.'

Yes, I know we got none of that, NONE of it, but this tweet below is very surprising and troubling all at once and I am asking Dr. Malone to explain this please. Each word and line that he used. The population needs to know if he himself said this in the tweet and why, and was he working a MASS FORMATION psychosis??? on them? Does he know who did then? One can sure argue that is the case, given Malone said he can manipulate them, alike MASS FORMATION. Look, I find all of this just incredible. Concerning, and I may need to take a drink to digest this.

Incredible as it sounds, when you read that tweet, is Dr. Malone manipulating people deliberately since he thinks in their pain and confusion over the injection, and in this case the COVID gene injection, they are 'gullible' and stupid? I mean and again, he said it, not me. He has to explain this for it is confusing. I hope we are reading it wrong. We may well be. I mean it is stunning he would make this statement.

So has he actually manipulated people now re COVID, to gain notoriety? I hope not. He said he could and would, manipulate people who question vaccines. This really is a massive number of us today. Hundreds of millions who did not

take the shot. Those who have not taken the shot or who have taken and now regret, those harmed, families of those killed etc.

So he thinks by this tweet below, that because we ask questions about the vaccine, any vaccine, or even drug or device (potentially), that we are easy to manipulate and thus, is he manipulating us now? Is the MASS FORMATION he said we were under, actually imposed by him? Some form of it? MASS FORMATION 'lite'? Is he part of that MASS FORMATION manipulation? Is he an expert at it? Is that real? Did he tell us about something that he himself was doing? I am confused. I need this cleared up, the tweet, what it means, all of it. Is this what Dr. Peter Breggin was trying to say when he questioned Malone? My God if Breggin saw this tweet too (earlier) he may have been confused as to Malone's intentions or what exactly he was doing in the COVID arena (the Freedom Fighters), and may well have been very concerned too. I now am getting it even better, a clearer picture of the questions Breggins may have had if they saw that Malone tweet. Breggin was trying to warn us too? Was this it too? Did Dr. Breggin see this tweet and did it inform him? I think this would have been a tweet Breggin should see, don't you? Did Desmit see this tweet too?

In all of my confusion to wrap my mind around this tweet below, I thus kindly and respectfully call on Mr. Jan Jekielek of EPOCH Times to interview Dr. Malone, and urgently, and ask him the series of troubling questions I asked in a prior substack as per Dr. Katalin Kariko that she has raised, and this tweet by Dr. Malone below, to help clear it up. I have interviewed with Jan many times, a very nice principled man and I like him much. I really appreciate his goodness. I think one of the few sincere genuine people out there.

At the same time, do not bother about the Breggins, Jan, EPOCH'S constant accumulated silence tells me and us where they stand. Another time, era, EPOCH would have rushed the story on the Breggins and interviewed them to understand the veracity and details. But not today. Sides are drawn up. IMO, in all my support of you and actual love and respect, it is unacceptable from journalistic standards that you at EPOCH, not one of the journalists at EPOCH,

have interviewed the Breggins. It is as if you seek only one side of the Malone-Breggins story. If you are 'journalists', then this is a failure and now I realize what EPOCH is doing is NOT journalism. At this time. And no one is to do your work for you. You investigate.

Truth be told, I was caught up in it too, I confess, I loved the EPOCH interviews, I loved them, I thought it was actual journalism, investigative, but I know today it is not journalism. It is near story telling (save for Zach Steiber, I find him legit, we speak many times). A one-sided narrative. And because it told my narrative I went along. Now I know that is wrong and unfair to the listener. But OK. You have another ask though my Sir. From me. I am no one and very small, I know. In the scheme of things. But I ask for your consideration.

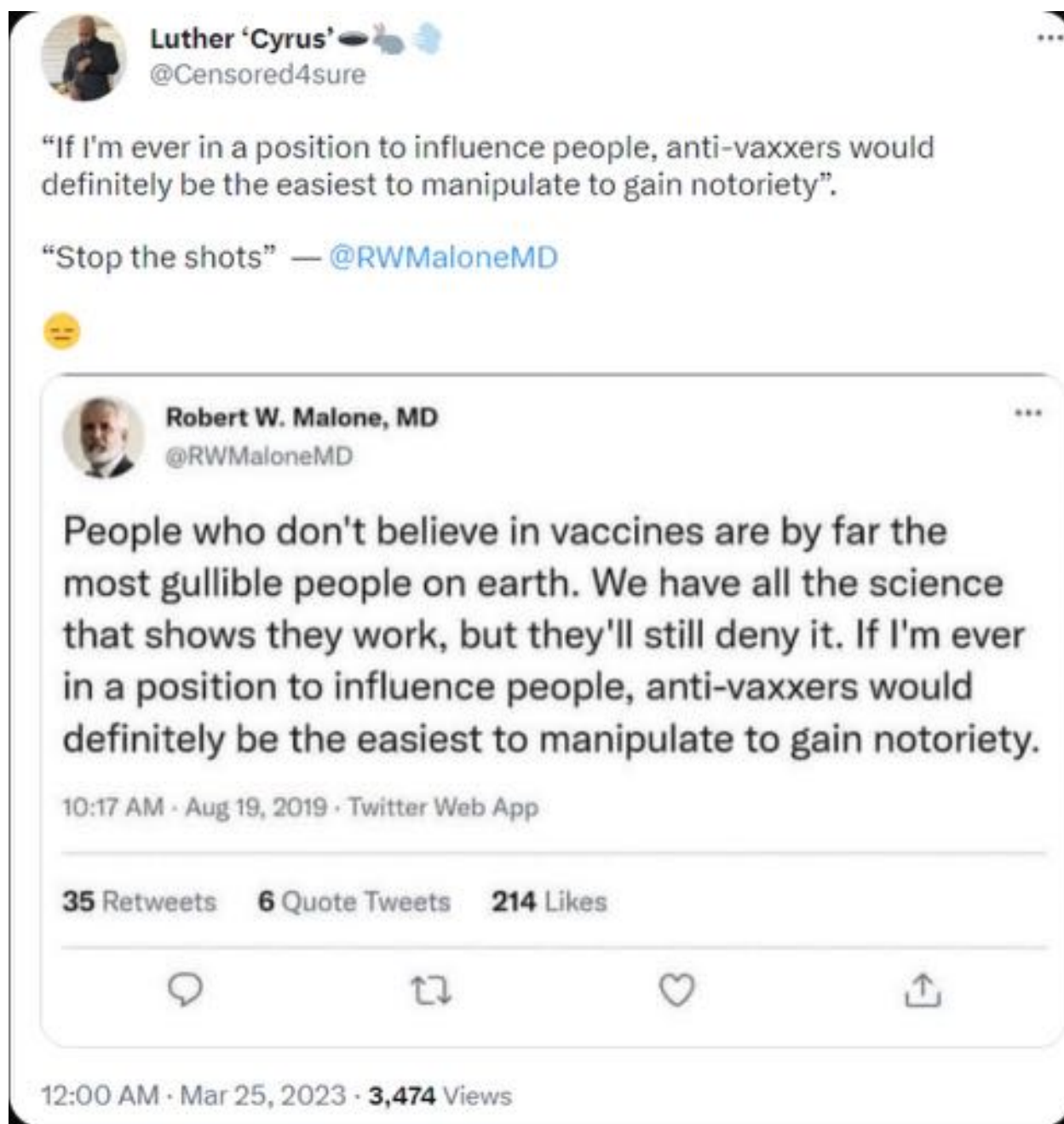
I ask your consideration Jan, with deep admiration and respect. Humbly.

Just these two for now Jan, thanks much, the Kariko's questions from my prior substack especially what Dr. Malone meant by para 'this will not end well'..., you must ask him on the record, 'was this a threat to Kariko'? and if so, why? I think Kariko is a devil and must be investigated and held accountable for the deaths her work brought, for she too was involved in mRNA technology. They all are devils who brought this mRNA technology. But the exchanges between her and Malone are fascinating and troubling. And if you are a journalist, you must investigate and ask these questions.

And the tweet below by Malone. I trust your intelligence and always felt you are not corrupted and sold out like the majority of media, certainly the sold out Freedom Fighter media (save Wolf and Del and Kennedy, some of his folk at CHD) and that you are above the rest, I really do, above the putrid, fecal, banal, vapid, bottom-dweller legacy media and even Freedom Fighter media. EPOCH I felt is upper crust and I still wish to believe this. I still think 'you' are cut of a different cloth and of quality (especially your wife's media outfit which has several times interviewed me and actually, she operates as a 'real' journalist) and you will get EPOCH back on track. So over to you Jan. Each word and sentence in that tweet by Malone below needs unpacking.

I can help you interview Dr. Malone if it will help and better yet, not me, how about we ask Dr. McCullough to join you to ensure we get it properly answered by Dr. Malone for this tweet below, if true, is devastating. Let us allow all always to explain first, no firm preconceived judgements on our part, open minds. So I am confused and many are and can you help us Jan by interviewing the good doctor on this?





Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

# Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias

## Alexander's Newsletter

Subscribe

99+



### **"Catherine Austin Fitts responds to Malone's \$25 Million Lawsuit against the Breggins: The Refiners Fire"**

I would stop playing the victim card, I would take a lead from RFK. I would withdraw the lawsuit and shift from shutting up and bankrupting the good guys, to taking on some of the really bad guys



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

APR 6, 2023

200

•

136

[Share](#)

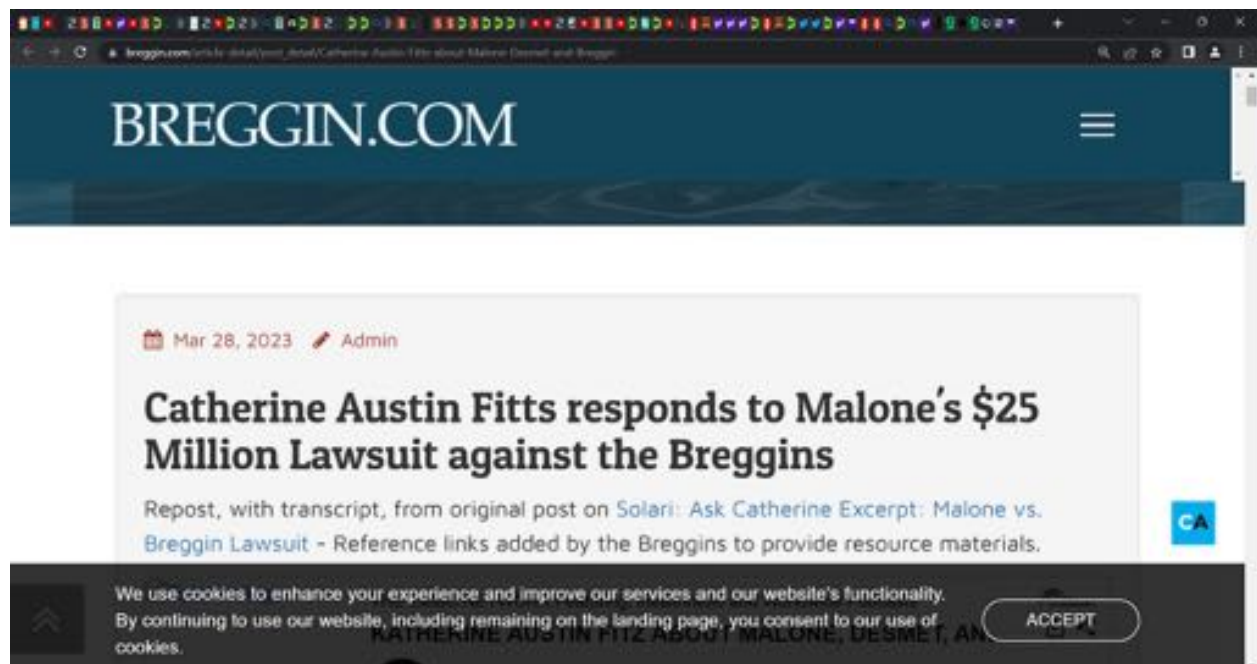
[Adele](#)

[Dec 14, 2022](#)

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

**‘Hear, hear. So far, he's lost at least one subscriber, and I'm a retired attorney! One of the earliest statements I heard him say years back was that his stance with the resisters would cost him an eventual Nobel prize for the mRNA technology. Thought that was an odd sentiment, but his Napoleonic streak has become clearer. He needs to get better advice from a better lawyer before his image is reduced to a bully, while the Breggins are hailed as martyrs.’**



SOURCE:

[https://breggin.com/article-detail/post\\_detail/Catherine-Austin-Fitts-about-Malone-Desmet-and-Breggin](https://breggin.com/article-detail/post_detail/Catherine-Austin-Fitts-about-Malone-Desmet-and-Breggin)

**‘Transcript:**

**Catherine Austin Fitts** 00:00

When I was a government official, I discovered a process that I began to call the refiners fire. And the refiners fire is what happens, it can happen in the market, but it can also happen in a political or democratic process when a group of people start to debate and discuss a policy. So let me tell you where the expression refiners fire comes from. It comes from Malachi in the, in the Bible using King James. Quote: "But who may abide the day of his coming and who shall stand when he appeareth for he is like a refiners fire." There are fires fire refers to refining precious metals, and driving the impurities out of silver and gold, you can read more uses, in fact, that example, in Malachi. And you hear this a lot at Christmas time because in Handel's Messiah, there's a very famous passage where he uses these words again, "But who may abide the day of his coming, and who shall stand when he appeareth for he is like, a refiners fire." What you discover when you work in government is you work on could be regulations for a new piece of litigation, a new piece of legislation, or you decide you need to change your policy. So oftentimes, if you were the FHA Commissioner, and you ran the FHA funds, then you the, you're supposed to run the funds on a self-supporting basis, you would realize, okay, well, we need to increase revenues, or we need to lower expenses, or we need to do something that's going to change the policies. And so you figure out, Okay, it looks to us like our three options for changing our policy, one, two, and three, and we've decided to makes the most sense. And then what you do is you circulate that for comment, and the next thing you know, you know, I'll never forget, when the Texas Home Builders got really upset that I didn't think that federal credit should be used to finance swimming pools. And all of a sudden, you get an uproar in and outroar of different people criticizing what you're proposing and suggesting other things. And the debate can be wild and come from all sorts of places you never expected and you go through planning know, it's kind of like

sitting in the middle of the town square, and you take the tomatoes getting thrown at you, and it goes on and on and on, there's so much discussion, you learn that the whole thing was much more complicated than you realize, because you're hearing from lots of people who are dealing with the policies in the trenches. And when the whole process is said and done. It's a, it is a little bit like the sausage factory, you get so much more intelligence. And what comes out the other end is a much better policy, because the shared intelligence is going to work is very much how markets work. But it's the process that comes about when people are free to speak their mind and express their opinions. It's one of the reasons that free speech is so powerful important because it allows us to share intelligence and get smarter and smarter. And it can be very messy, it can be very surprising. It can be very hurtful, it can be very unexpected. You worked hard to generate a policy and now everybody's telling you how stupid you are. Now, that's that's a legitimate refiners fire. And it can be pretty excruciating. But it does get the impurities out of the metal. And it does improve the policy creation very, very significantly. And it's one of the reasons that the democratic process really does work. Now, you will also have people who play dirty and get really ugly in it. And it can be extremely painful. One of my favorite examples of the ugliness is there's a documentary called Sputnik fever, I think. And it's about when the Russians got the Sputnik satellite up and, and the war machine into the deep state really turned on Eisenhower and tried to get him to do certain things. And he, Eisenhower was masterful in the way he played it. It was unbelievable, but it shows you an example of a politician who's a true master at the refiners fire and knows how to play it even when it gets really, really dirty. Another great example of the refiners fire getting very, very dirty is the documentary about the Dixie Chicks called shut up and sing. They weren't trained to deal with it, and it almost knocked him over but miraculously, they stayed together and overcame it, but it's, it's a great example of how dirty it can get now, I have a lot of experience dealing with the refiners fire so I dealt with it as Assistant Secretary the, my appointment was not without controversy. So first, I lived through that I'd seen it a lot when I was on Wall Street. But it's it's one thing to watch it. It's another thing to be in the hopper. Then when I was financial advisor, and my company was financial advisor to the Department of

Housing and Urban Development, I dealt with it in many respects. And then eleven years of litigation, where you're dealing with the dirtiest of professional, not only smear campaigns, but intelligence operations, they use your family, they use your neighbors, they use your friends, they, they turn employees against you, it's just you can't imagine how dirty it gets it is total all out spiritual, legal, financial warfare, and talk about driving the impurities out of your soul. It's unbelievable. And then of course, after the litigation was over, I was hoping I could go back to cooperating with the establishment. But of course, that was naive. And so I've been dealing off and on with a refiners fire since. So I know a lot about the refiners fire. And I will tell you, the first I want to tell you about the best person I've seen, who can handle it. If you read my book review of [Robert F. Kennedy's book, American values](#), you get a sense of what or of course you read the book, it's, it's very good, it's well worth reading, you get a sense of what it's like to be a Kennedy and to train from the youngest age to, you know, sit in the town, square and debate, debate your ideas, defend your ideas, promote your ideas, work hard to get your ideas implemented, and do it in a democratic process, and respect that process. And Kennedy, you can tell from reading the book, but from working with Kennedy, or knowing Kennedy, he has exceptional training and doing that. And remember, he had to do it when you're living with the snakes in the grass you're living with and working with and dealing with the people who organize to kill your father and your uncle. I had the opportunity last year to travel with Kennedy and Burn in Milan on a speaking tour. And I watched some of the reporters play dirty family cards on him. I've had the family card played on me in very, very dirty ways. But if you see how they played it on Kennedy, it's exceptionally dirty and much more public. They've also tried to use his wife and kids. It's as brutal as it gets. I've never seen him online. I've never seen him complain. I've never seen him play victim. I've never seen him ask for sympathy, although Lord knows he could have. He always comes from a place of power. And understanding that this is how the process works. You know, whether it's just the legitimate discussion of policy and debate or you know, it gets dirty, he understands. First he stays at a higher mind. He doesn't let them get into his skin that he shows it. You know, he sort of understands Oh, God, here it goes. Again, he keeps them

outside. And then he proceeds to use his resources to get important things done. So he doesn't just attack you know, or Sue or go into court or waste resources on people who go after him on personal things and play dirty. He's not trying to bully the people who criticize him that I've ever seen, whether it's legitimate criticism or illegitimate criticism, and he gets plenty of illegitimate criticism. I spoke with one writer in Knoxville, who's writing a book about him and the topic came up about Kennedy's qualifications to hold a high public office. And I gave him an exceptionally high mark, because with his experience and ability to manage the refiners fire, what it means is, you're not going to trick him by getting under his skin to move away from achieving the important things. He's clearly got his eye on how to use whatever power resources he has to get important things done, as opposed to protect his ego or put salve on a thin skin. That's what your critics try and do. They try to get under your skin to trip you up. And that's how they trick you into using taxpayers money and taxpayers credit to satisfy your personal needs or personal goals. And of course, that's how you lose in the bigger game. Why am I talking about the refiners fire? That's background because I want to talk about the [lawsuit brought by Dr. Robert Malone against Dr. Peter Breggin and his wife, Ginger.](#)

**Catherine Austin Fitts 09:43**

After Malone filed the lawsuit, [Peter wrote an article about it.](#) And then [Dr. Malone wrote an article about it](#) and sent a link to me and about 100 other people. So I kind of feel like both Peter And Dr. Malone have invited me to comment and then [Jon Rappoport wrote substack](#) and send it to me. And then I've gotten a series of questions and ask Catherine about the lawsuit, which is why I'm addressing this and ask Catherine but we'll pull it out as an excerpt. So, bottom line is I feel like I've been invited to comment by all the parties involved and, and in the spirit of not wanting to give offence I hope I don't offend any of the parties whether it's Peter or Dr. Malone or Rappoport, this is simply giving you my two cents on the thing. So history on this. I've long been a serious admirer of Peter Breggin and his wife, Ginger. Because of their work stopping the weaponization of mental health I first learned about them through Truthstream media's wonderful documentary [The Minds of Men](#), I cannot

recommend that documentary enough and to say what Peter has accomplished in his life is absolutely astonishing. The one of the most evil uses of any profession to do harm is the use of psychiatry to engineer political control. It's it's pretty horrible, and no one's fought it harder than Peter, and his accomplishments in that vein, simply take my breath away. So as a result of that, I've done several interviews with Peter or had him on the [Solari report](#) and tried to steadily follow his work. What happened was a theory started to be promoted about two years ago by a Belgian psychoanalyst or therapist named Mateus Desmet called mass formation, which I saw as being simply not a useful theory. And if you want to understand mass formation, I think the best comment that's been written about it was just published by [Whitney Webb and Unlimited Hangout](#). It's called mass atrocity, a COVID-19, mass atrocity versus mass formation. And the authors clearly come down on the notion that the COVID-19 pandemic was a mass atrocity. And but it does a very good description of why mass formation makes no sense. One of the people who wrote it is written by three authors did a presentation on the Doctors for COVID Ethics Symposium, which is about a 30 minutes for video and discussion of these issues. And you can see it in the stream for the [Doctors for COVID Ethics Symposium](#), but if you want to understand mass formation, it's one of the things written, it was presented clearly in a book by Mateus Desmon called the Psychology of Totalitarianism, [which or chronic] are [reviewed on the Soleri report](#), you can find it on the website. And then [Peter Breggin wrote a review of it as well](#). And it was interesting because I, I agreed to read the book at the same time Peter agreed to, to read the book. And I found it an exceptionally painful book to read, [Peter began to criticize mass formation](#). And Peter is brilliant. He's intense, he's aggressive. And one of the reasons he started to criticize it was he's written a [book describing the real problems we have with the intersection between psychopaths and political power](#). And this has been a problem throughout human history where psychopaths, a certain percentage of the population, are born without empathy. It's hard for everybody else to understand that, that people are like that, that they exist. And, and the psychopaths are very good at finding each other and organizing to achieve political power. And now, with this centralization afforded by digital technology, it's really dangerous. So

Peter written a book, one of his most recent on the problem of predators, and the sort of the [theory of mass formation attributes to totalitarianism to the psychological hysteria of the general population](#), as opposed to psychopaths who engineer, you know, tyranny. Anyway, so there's a there's a profound disagreement. And I think one of Peter's greatest concerns was that [Dr. Malone had associated the word psychosis or hypnosis with mass formation](#), and it looked like something that could be [used to essentially forgive the people who'd implemented mass atrocity](#). One of the interesting things if you go back and you look at Peter's history, Peter is a master of jumping into the middle of the town square and debating through the refiners fire, leading a discussion in the refiners fire battling out in the refiners fire. And he kind of loves that he loves the democratic process of getting in there and figuring these things. He's out debating it out. And he's great at it. I wouldn't say he's great at Kennedy at it but he's he's definitely up there.

**Catherine Austin Fitts 15:07**

He's really great at it. I certainly better than me on it in front of his fire, I get very frustrated with it. I'm, you know, I've learned to be good at it. And you know, I can decide to do it. But you know, some people just have a natural gift and I think Peter has that natural gift.

**Catherine Austin Fitts 15:20**

Well, Rick had written a book review of, of Desmond's book that Peter really picked up the discussion and wrote a much longer book review of the Psychology of Totalitarianism, and started to criticize Malone for his insert of use, he's started to write a [series of articles about Malone](#), at the heart of it is, is Peter's real policy concern about the weaponization of mental health, which is a far broader topic than, than just mass formation. But it's an important one. And it's very, very important right now that Peter is free to, you know, to do that. And what's interesting is, I just think if you look at, at what he was writing about Malone, my expectation was that he wasn't intended to write more articles about Malone it sort of said his piece, which is why it's too bad Malone by

bringing the lawsuit has kept us going at the root of the discussion is a very important policy debate. And that is the rule of law versus the rule of man. You know, should people who engage in mass atrocity be held accountable for breaking the law? And my answer is, yes, I think, you know, I always say crime that pays his crime that stays and we see far too much sovereign immunities, and sort of legal indemnifications, that is literally allowing a mass atrocity to be engineered. That's sort of Peter and Ginger, who I think are, are lovely people. Now I've heard plenty of criticisms of them, which underscores the fact that they're human, they're not perfect, but I found them to be lovely people. And whenever I disagree with Peter, I can call Peter and, and say, Peter, I totally disagree with you. And we just found that out. And he's completely opening to listening. And he will change his mind. I've seen him do it. And so I've never seen a situation where if you go into the refiners fire on the other side of Peter, you don't come out in a great place, because he loves the debate. But he also tries to get something done. And he's just not somebody who, who enjoys hurting people's feelings. That is not who he is. Let me make a couple of points about Dr. Malone. The first point which is very, very important, both as a matter of ethics and law is that [Dr. Malone has publicly expressed his desire to serve in a senior US Government position](#). And what that does is that changes both the ethical standards and the libel standards related to debating his policies, his positions, his qualifications, or his character. Essentially, if you're asking if you're throwing your hat in the ring for a public position, then questions or comments about your everything from your character to your qualifications, your opinions are the policies that you would use. When you were in a position to impact health laws, regulations, enforcement or other policies, especially those funded with taxpayer um, dollars. This all puts you clearly right smack in the middle of public square, and it's all fair game. Everything's fair game once you throw your hat in the ring. So I haven't read the libel laws for many years since I edited the Dillon Read book. But my recollection of what they were at that time is you just put yourself in the public square. So what you're doing is you're ringing the bell and saying, I invite the refiners fire. That's how it works. Welcome to vetting 101. Okay, so Sam Malone has put himself in the public square. That's number one. The second thing is I don't post Dr. Malone stuff and

material ancillary. And the primary reason is because of his position on the vaccine pipeline, if you watch the debate, that Del Bigtree led at [Bath], Dr. Malone, as well as numerous other people in the discussion clearly come down on the side of preserving the vaccine schedule down. My attitude is I don't understand what the theoretical benefits of immunology have to do with continued poisoning of our children, you know, by companies and regulators with a long history of serial felonies, you know, there's no reason to believe that anything coming through that pipeline at this point is what they say it is. I mean, what we seen as you know, we've watched a quote, vaccination process where the variability of the material in the vials is so extraordinarily great that you have seasoned pharmaceutical executives opining that it's not, not only is it not a vaccine, it's not a pharmaceutical, and it's not a medicine, therefore it's a weapon. So we're talking about serial felonies that are extraordinary by both the regulators and the companies. So I don't understand to me the theoretical benefits of immunology, which to me are theoretical, never been proven, but I don't see what they have to do with continuing poisoning of our children by serial felons. I mean, this is would you turn over the power to inject mysterious ingredients into the bodies of our children by the Russian mafia? No, I don't think so. Well, I don't see what the difference is. Now, I would note that, according to my friends at CHD, Dr. Malone has done very good work defending ivermectin hydroxychloroquine. And trying to protect the use of early intervention with drugs of that kind. And he's been helpful in defending Dr. NASS, and they feel he's done good work in that area. So I just want to point that out. But the reality is, I don't want to promote anybody who promotes continued poisoning by serial felons, which to me has nothing to do with immunology. This is not a vaccine schedule. It's a poisoning scheduled by serial felons. And that's been proven there has to be accountability for mass atrocity. I would also recommend that you watch [Sasha Latypova, and Katherine Watts](#) presentation at the doctors for COVID Ethics symposium, the fifth one, it's the end of the third section, it's part three of the third section. And Sasha has PowerPoint presentation in 15 minutes is is called intends to harm. And what the case she makes is that the COVID-19, mass atrocity was a mass atrocity committed under military law. And the evidence for that is compelling. Now, in

the midst of that, to attribute this to a mass formation, I, where I come from, we call that horse pucky. So something is wrong, Peter, as a result of some of these things, has been critical of Dr. Malone. But I have not seen him. I've never heard or saw him do anything other than what in my book was simply engaging in the refiners fire now, I can't swear I've read everybody, you know, between what Peter wrote and Dr. Malone wrote, it's way too much stuff to read carefully. So I'm not saying I've read everything, but from everything I did read or skim. All I saw Peter doing was engaging in the refiners fire. Now he's brilliant, and he's aggressive, and he's intense, but I never saw him defame Dr. Malone that I heard of. There were places where he was tougher than I would have been because Malone has establishment credentials. So just bring in so do I. And, you know, I've been roundly criticized for having establishment credentials. So I know how that feels. To me having established the lots of people who came up the establishment, you know, who left the establishment and the fact that they have establishment credentials. I'm not as critical. [The one defamation I did see was I heard Dr. Malone on a John B. Wells program.](#) And it was very clever the way it was done. And when when he said, you'll often hear me say, I wonder if Hill and Knowlton came up with that one. It was that was definitely a Hill and Knowlton when he he said, you know, Breggin says 86, he's getting on in age and I have it from I think you refer to other people, I'd have to go back and listen. So if you want the exact language, I'd go listen to the John B Wells show, but he said, you know, he's his cognition is slipping. Now, if you watched any of Breggin's shows criticizing Malone, I assure you, his cognition was not slipping one bit it was it was better than me when I was 35. Okay, Breggin is brilliant. He's absolutely brilliant. If there's one thing Peter Breggin is not doing his cognition is not slipping. So the notion that he should pull that out interestingly enough, that very same week someone in the Netherlands which is right next to Belgium, said the Desmet said play the same card in a show that he did here, but I didn't hear it that was just secondhand. If that's the case, there was a little coordination and I do you know, was very Hill and Knowlton but Breggins' cognition was not slipping one bit, but it was very clever the way more Malone did it. Here's what I would say. Well, Dr. Malone is inability to participate, or, or really lead in, the refiners fire, in my opinion

renders him, someone who's not suitable for public office. Given how emotional upset he described his reaction to Peters criticisms, you know.

### **Catherine Austin Fitts 25:21**

What I would say to Dr. Malone is, if you think Peter Breggin was tough, you have not seen anything yet. This is on a scale of one to 10, 10 being the toughest refiners fire. You know, this is like at 2.5. And if you are this upset on a 2.5, I beg of you not to subject yourself and your wife, and your friends to what will happen if you enter public office. The refiners fire has killed people who react emotionally or take it personally. And I've seen it destroy people. And I would just beg, if you do not subject yourself to that it's a killing field. Really, someone like Peter is great at it. But if you are this upset over Peter Breggin, I just, I can't tell you how ugly it can be. What you and your wife will face is much, much worse. And it's funny because I love horses. And one of the things I've seen from some of your web material is you have a beautiful horse farm, and absolutely beautiful horses, I would go back to the horses rather than, than subject myself to that killing field because I think you could get yourself in real trouble. The second thing is suing the Breggins, let alone for \$25 million. To sue an 86-year-old guy and his wife for \$25 million. I mean, that's not what you do. If you believe in addressing and debating, in a way that respects the [First Amendment and free speech](#). What you do is you debate them, you can debate them in writing, you can debate them in getting on a show and, and debating them fair and square. But I wish you had done that. And my understanding is you had that opportunity and didn't want to do it. So I have to question your commitment to free speech and the First Amendment. Because if I were you, I would have to me you debate a guy. And if you continue to, you know, you call him out, if you think he's defaming you you call him out, and you debate him about it. And you debate him about it until if he keeps doing it, then you, if you feel you have to sue him now, I'd rather be like Kennedy, I use those resources someplace else. But what you're telling me is that, that you and the refiners fire are not compatible. And so I kick that to you. It's your decision what you do about that. But if I were you, and I know you haven't asked my opinion, other than to invite my comment by sending me yours, I would stop playing the

victim card, I would take a lead from RFK. He's your friend too. I would withdraw the lawsuit and shift from shutting up and bankrupting the good guys, to taking on some of the really bad guys who need to be held accountable for mass atrocity. We're staring down the barrel of a mass atrocity that is ongoing. And we need all of our resources to stop it. And that's I think it's more important to stop mass atrocity than to, you know, then to protect our thin skin on the refiners fire. So those are my thoughts about the lawsuit in one way or another. I hope it gets ended quickly or settled. I think it's a complete waste of everybody's time and money. As you can probably tell.'

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

[Subscribe](#)

# Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias

## Alexander's Newsletter

Subscribe

99+



### **George Webb: 'Malone's Big DOMANE Lie Is Crashing Silicon Valley Speculators Who Believe In Bio-AI. Machines Spitting Out Vaccines Was A Lie, And It Is Going To Crash A Few Silicon Valley Banks'**

An interesting read to me to add more dimensions; to add to your knowledge base; helps me understand the issues more; remember, not all you read you take as gospel, look to the nuggets, toss the rest



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

APR 7, 2023

40

•

20

[Share](#)

## **Malone's Big DOMANE Lie Is Crashing Silicon Valley Speculators Who Believe In Bio-AI.**

Robert Malone's Big Domane Lie That An Artificial Intelligence Program Can Spit Out Vaccines Is A Lie. As most of you know, I have challenged the DARPA/DTRA/In-Q-Tel investments in "computation biology, selling it as a sort of modern-day snake oil. A program known at DOMANE was used to evaluate repurposed drugs for CoronaVirus at the outbreak of CoronaV...

[Read more](#)

3 months ago · 152 likes · 75 comments · George Webb

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

[Subscribe](#)

# Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias

## Alexander's Newsletter

Subscribe

99+



**BOOM! Anthony Boone@trynnagetahouse hit it out of the park responding to Malone's attacks on those trying to fix the problem his mRNA technology created; who threatened, bullied & censored EPOCH?**

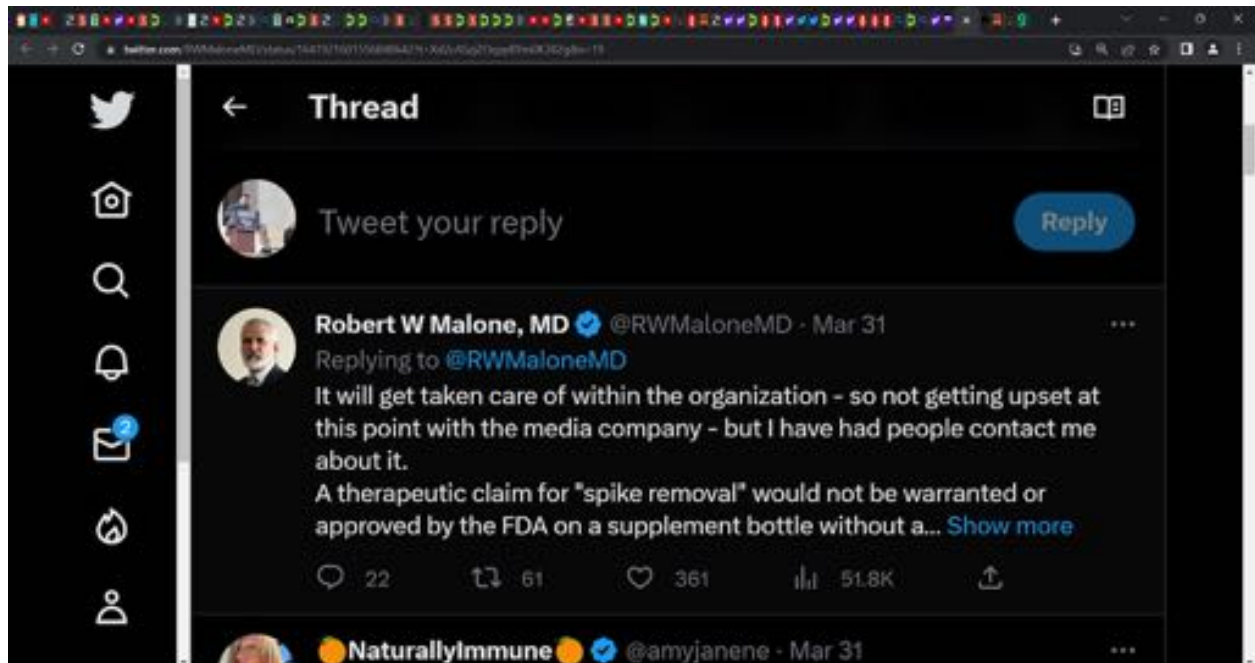
Malone's instructive NATO tweets; IMO, it's mRNA technology at the heart of the gene injection that is killing people, this is true! Who pressured EPOCH? Can a Super Bowl performer decide the adds?



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

APR 7, 2023





Every statement here belong to me, and I represent no other view by mine here.

I agree with Anthony Boone as above for it seems to me, and I may be wrong, maybe I do not read this right but it seems that Malone is not only incapable of having discourse with those who disagree with him, but it seems as if he wants to silence others. IMO, I find he wrenches and wretches and heaves about COVID yet is not focused on actively helping people heal, e.g. like Jane Ruby or even Breggins or McCullough or Risch etc.

First, the entire over-cycled PCR manufactured pandemic was a hoax, a fraud. Trump was right but they boxed him in. He went from 'this is a hoax' to '15 days to slow the spread' and you would have thought he was insane to go against Fauci et al. who were calling for lockdowns etc. You would have asked for 25th amendment for you too were scared INITIALLY. But he was trapped, a non-doctor scientist amongst some of the most evil, devastating, duplicitous, low life people seeking to harm him, his Presidency, and America. What could he have done? And scarf lady Birx even said once we got him to bite for 15 days, it was over, we were not going to re-open. He just did not understand that.

All of it was a lie, from origin of the virus, timeline, lockdowns, vaccine, all of it. All, 100% of everything to do with the pandemic, was a lie! PCR, asymptomatic spread, all of it. And many players used this to their own devices and one group, used it to topple a sitting POTUS. To impact his re-election. They were successful.

First, to set the table, looking at the second tweet above, how was it taken cared of within the organization'? What did Malone mean? Not getting upset at that point para, means what? What did Malone mean? If they did not take it down, what would he have done? Was that a threat to EPOCH, a veiled tacit threat? Seems so to me. You? I may be wrong. Would he have sued EPOCH? Is suing his only means to deal with issues? Is he using donor money to do all the suing? Or his?

IMO, people are fascinated and infatuated by Malone's declaration of his financials (note, that's tax payer money and grant money, your money that expert grant writers live off of) and his affiliations. IMO. It is fascinating. Yet who really cares? I think Catherine-Austin Fitts has oriented the issues quite nicely and is over the target. So has Karen Kingston. So has Rappoport. So has Yeadon.

I think if you are a doctor or scientist and fail to question Malone, your career should be over. Someone reminded me today that even Dr Bhakdi (I admire him greatly) said that, " Any licensed medical person who states that he believed the mRNA shot would remain in the deltoid muscle needs his license taken away."

Why was Malone silent on this? He knew it would have not stayed there based on the mRNA LNP complex designed to take it far and deep inside the body for its actions. He knew. This is how it works, he even did research in 1989 on this mRNA-liposome transfection complex. Did I get the direction of the study correct?



Yet many took the shots and his silence may have caused harm to people who would have not taken it had they been told it would not stay at the injection site and would then accumulate in the testis, ovaries, spleen, adrenals, liver etc. and heart and be devastating. Have you thought of it that way? I have. It bothers me and I want him to explain this. He knew it would be reversed transcribed back to DNA. This is his technology as he said. This is mRNA, it had to be. He remained silent. Why? He knew of the harms yet did not properly warn the public until way deep into the course of the development and roll out. Why? I want to believe him and trust him, yet I cannot based on all that has occurred. I would reverse and adjust my opinions and views if I get information. I/we have to once we get new information, our positions must evolve if we are engaging in healthy debate. Science evolves, it is not fixed.

I want him to defend what I just said, do not sue if your feelings are hurt, debate someone, properly, tell us so we can understand. Explain what you knew and when you knew it and why you have been silent. Not via some written document you read off of. Or your 'buddy' conflicted interviewer. Speak to a proper interviewer who is not conflicted dependent on your shout outs and recommendations and donor money (direct or indirect). He said he took the shot

but it boggles the mind, for how could the same person who invented the technology and said in writing (January 2020 Research Gate) that it was harmful, then tell us that his doctor recommended he take it? para. Am I that stupid? Are we? I do not buy that. His private business yet he made it public so it is public game now. I have the right to say if I believe or not. I do not! We have a serious question and things need to make sense and this does not!

I am asking serious questions and saying things based on what the evidence shows and if he can defend, then please defend Malone. I want you to, there are way too many questions. You do not sue people, they are not defaming you, you react by responding and making your case. Healthy debate, even if you do not like the questions. People call me an idiot every day, I get death threats (thanks in part to you Malone) yet I do not sue people. I do not send my doctor and scientist friends out to defend me, no, I deal with it. Look I am writing here as an example. Why would you run off and sue Breggin, Ruby, et al.? Why not debate them, defend your position. Speak it out. Why seek to bankrupt people? Why not refute them, and bring your science and thinking to the table for healthy debate. So what if you think I am a moron, and you dislike me. Who cares? Say it all day long. As long as it is my name on the bills to my home, your view of me does not matter. When your name is there and you pay my bills, then you matter. I won't sue you. Say it, say I am a fool, say I am stupid, say I cause harm by my views. You can say whatever you wish. Just when I reply technically be able to defend your views for I can be punishing. Same Malone, punish them, bring your smarts to the table. If you are smart, why not debate them scientifically? Debate Stew, debate Breggin, debate Ruby, debate them all. You say 'you got game', so BRING it. Don't sue. Engage in healthy debate. Shout, cuss, flip the desk even, kick up your garbage cans, but engage.

I am asking questions to help save lives. If he made it, mRNA technology, he must have been able to devise a way to shut it's mechanism of action down. If you made the mRNA technology Dr. Malone, where is the antidote? Why has he not? Why the dog and pony show and no substance? Why is he not questioned? Why has he not gone to congress to tell all? To help fix the damage

his mRNA technology did and is doing? He talks as if he is distant from it. Not so, he is key to all of this.

Now onto the substance of this substack, a three part explanation on censoring through my eyes. Here is Part 1 (parts 2 and 3 in subsequent substacks).

We see grifters and grafters profiting on the upside and now on the downside as they run to the hills. That is what a whole load of people holding on to the Freedom Movement are doing and have done. Sucking at the teats of the poor population who give freely and lovingly of their money, hoping for help.

The public should know that at present, there is strong censorship of doctors and scientists within the Freedom Movement by those within the Freedom Movement for their own agendas and it is hurting the Movement, hurting the public. It is a disgrace. Donors are being used to censor. It is incredible. It is money hungry rabid people censoring based on 'money'. The want of future money. Money my friends, remains at the root of all evil and the Freedom Movement fell victim, as many sought to use the pain and suffering of COVID to profit off of and benefit. Many big names you know of too. Very eye opening and also, leaves the public left confused and at a loss.

The questions is, is EPOCH spooning or is being spooned and thus vulnerable to seeming censorship? Is EPOCH the venerable bastion of top journalistic standards? I thought so. I want to think so. My interviews and work with many journalists there have always left me with fond respectful views of EPOCH. Yet I am asking now for recent actions have shaken my views. I am hoping that what seems to have occurred in terms of censorship must be reversed as opens the question to me, as to how else is EPOCH censoring or being censored. I write this stack based only on my volition. I represent no one here.

I may not be saying it how I wish to and so pardon me. But I hope I get the 50,000 foot correct. The real question is, why would Malone (who was interviewed by EPOCH) object to a product (see tweet below) he was just talking about (and praising) in a video, and which is potentially saving lives as we speak. Malone had just praised NATTOKINASE in a video, yet dogged the

very product made with NAOOTKINASE in it. Is Malone bringing out his own NATTOKINASE range of products and so is seeking to damage others? Now that makes some sense. It is a question worth looking into. If so, it becomes clearer. If so. We must investigate the fundamentals of this attack on NATTOKINASE by Malone. Yet alarming, by going against a product that he himself just sung the praises of in terms of a core ingredient (NATTOKINASE), are we not now risking lives of our kids and all who could benefit? Who are confused by the flip flopping and ambivalent messages? Did he play a role in cancelling the spike recovery advertisements, and so are people left to be harmed? With no suitable choices? Is the move to cancel all products with NATTOKINASE?

Is this fair? Is this right? I think these are fair questions and it should be investigated.

EPOCH Times engaged in censoring IMO or was censored itself and thus acquiesced to the demand of someone censoring them, bullying them, threatening them, no question and directly or indirectly and they know it, and on behalf of someone. Maybe I am not saying it correctly, maybe using the wrong terms, but something stink and nasty occurred, stinks to high heavens. The issue is, who? The exact person (s) remain unidentified but this happened. Who bullied EPOCH? Who caused them to take down the ads for they would not just like that take it down, since they put it up and were fine with it being played. It is their video after all. Was it one person or a set of people? Is EPOCH that weak? Do you know who did this? Please tell us.

Is the censoring directly linked to that NATTOKINASE video in question? Who threatened EPOCH? We need this answered for what they did was horrible and again, EPOCH censored and yet the veracity of EPOCH to run shows against censoring yet they did same now. The irony. What EPOCH did is what censoring looks like in COVID era. Shame on them! I maintain respect and regard for many tremendous people I have come to know from EPOCH.

My question is, who did not get the ‘testicle give away day’ memo? Who? Seems some people just did not know about the testicle give away day. I know the likes of Trudeau, deballed as he clearly is, did not get the memo, many republicans in the congress did not get the memo for they show a depth of weakness and pusillanimous-ness that defies logic, we know Macron has one ball, also did not get the memo, we know that Trump did not leave the office and went back several times to the testicle store, I know many of you here did get the memo and availed yourself handsomely, including the women and it is clear by your strength in the fight, yet it seems that EPOCH did not get the ‘testicle provision’ memo. That EPOCH is testicular-less and lacks any sort of testicular fortitude. I hope not. Who also in the Freedom Fighter movement did not get the memo? Any doctors? Scientists? And now it apparently is playing out in front of me and I must investigate.

I function here as an investigative journalist. Views are only mine.

This ‘censoring by EPOCH’ matter stinks to high heavens and I as an advocate for EPOCH’s work, want to know what happened here! Read the tweets below and the result is EPOCH took down the spike recovery ads that ran underneath Malone’s discussion on NATTOKINASE. I assume someone paid for these ads. No?

This video and the spike recovery images below are the images in question that were censored. See tweets below to help you understand what took place.



Who forced EPOCH Times to do this? To remove the add. They cannot accuse anyone of censoring now for they have censored, IN YOUR FACE! So someone censored EPOCH and EPOCH in turn, censored another company. Incredible. It boggles my mind.

Let me start with a brief reminder: It is Malone's mRNA technology (and whomever else is/was involved in developing it) that has killed and is killing people and is a core aspect of the gene injection vaccine, do you not get that? It is the mRNA that codes for the spike protein, the toxic business end of the vaccine scheme, do you not get that? It is Malone's mRNA technology that they now want to put in our food, and beef etc. Not someone else's. It is his mRNA technology he said he invented, that is the cause of the sudden deaths, the dying suddenly etc. Do you not get that? Do you not get that he is key to understanding what went wrong with the mRNA technology injections?

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

How come none of the Freedom Fighter media, EPOCH as an example, has sat Malone down and asked him the right questions? We have scientists who have comprised a list of over 50 questions so far on the mRNA technology Malone invented. Yet no one will pose them. Why? How come he is not volunteering to go to congress each day and sing out loud all he knows and did with mRNA and help the world fix the deadliness of his mRNA technology? How come congress is not having him under oath? If you want Fauci et al., you must question Malone. IMO, it seems only logical. How could you investigate the harms when the person who invented the core aspect of the shot, the mRNA technology, is not questioned?

I also am at a loss as to why this incessant Ringling Bros. and Barnum & Bailey Circus routing, doctors parading like a circus with Malone yet no one giving any information critical to ending the ravages of the shot? Why do they not question him? Are they afraid of him? Why? It is defying logic to me. A near daily clown car show. No one asking him why he did what he did with mRNA and how to stop it. Yet when a company comes around and does something as the science matures, to at least help ease the suffering due to the spike protein post vaccine (akin to doctors using empiric treatment or even early treatment), he goes on media to bash the product and company and call it into question? Yet they are trying to help fix the death shot (mRNA technology as the basis) that he invented. God the irony of all of this.

The issue is, it could have been any company, and censoring is wrong, no matter who is censored.

Anything I write here is as an observer and represents no one but I, yet I am very interested in what took place here.

You EPOCH should hang your head in shame and your outfit lost lots of luster. You are now in the censoring business on behalf of others. How? We have in the Freedom movement certain people going to donors who donate to outfits like EPOCH and telling them to threaten EPOCH, or they themselves doing it, direct, muscling, threats to pull funding, to get the donors to pull the money or

the balance of the donation. I hope you understand how serious what I just wrote is and it is what this Freedom movement is 100% turning on now. You see it now, you just saw it with EPOCH and someone who threatened them. Full censorship on behest of certain persons and interests and maintaining certain lies and personas to keep the gravy train flowing, the 'free' donor money flowing, keep them scared and afraid and 'giving' to the fake personas. All of this, like the COVID fraud pandemic, now the COVID movement, is fraught with lies, its about your pocket and finding ways to enter it and get you to give them. For nothing! To enrich themselves mainly.

Who else in the Freedom Movement, masqueraded as 'above board' are censoring? Hhhmmmm, do you really want me to go there? Should I?

Again, I am writing this out of outrage of what EPOCH did here and hope fast fast fast, they reverse their terrible action. I wrote on behest of no one.

Anthony Boone hit it out of the park below and shows how much damage this Freedom Movement has incurred. I will leave it there.

Read the tweets and the result is EPOCH took down the spike recovery ads. The issue is how and why? Who 'got' to them and threatened them and bullied them? What was the threat? Malone said it will be taken cared of. What did he mean? I do not know, do you? Let us not bullshit each other, he clearly stated it would be dealt with. You figure out what that means. The question is, why? Is this akin to what he said to Dr. Kariko? So did he actually and already bully and threaten or begun to? Is this what he meant? I do not know. Can someone help me?

I am at a loss but this stinks to high heavens and EPOCH is in a hot mess. Sticky mess. It is up to EPOCH how they will get out of the censoring business.

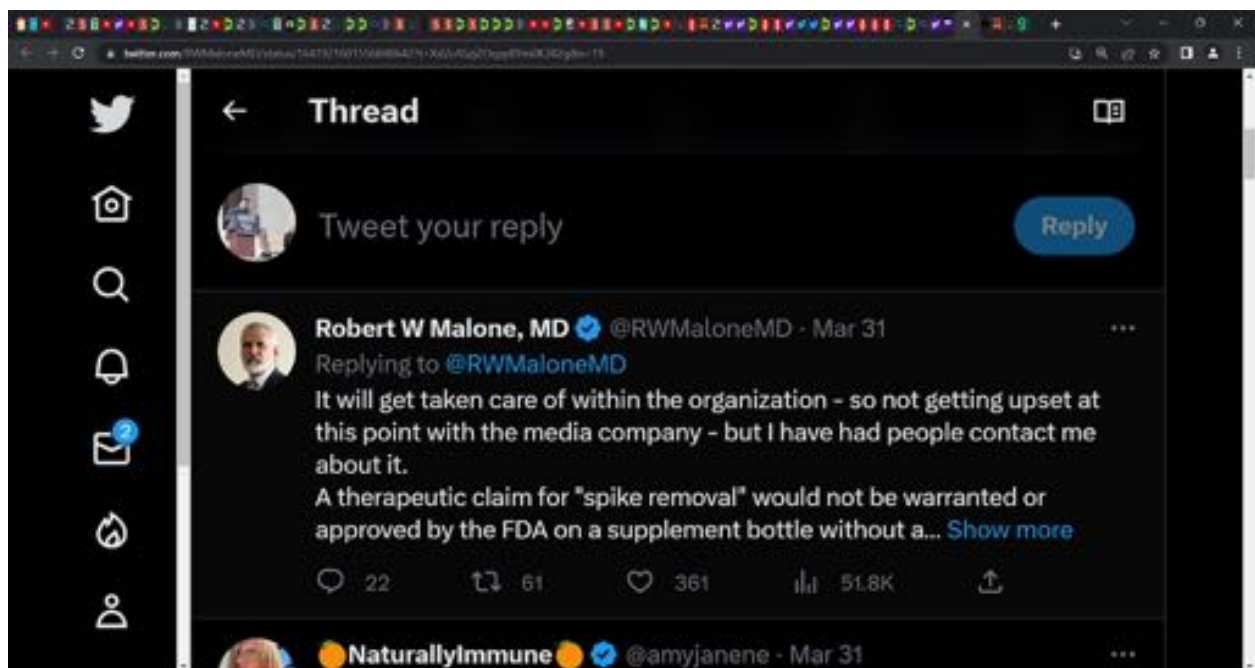
I do not think Del Bigtree will let anyone bully him that way. I know Del, he got the memo and maybe went twice for stones. It is time EPOCH asked Del how to deal with threats and intimidation and bullies and harassment. Over to you Del!

I would end by reminding all about the strong science on the potency of NATTOKINASE, while recognizing that the science is still maturing and being clarified but looks very promising:



‘In this study, we examined the effect of nattokinase on the S protein of SARS-CoV-2. When cell lysates transfected with S protein were incubated with nattokinase, the S protein was degraded in a dose- and time-dependent manner. Immunofluorescence analysis showed that S protein on the cell surface was degraded when nattokinase was added to the culture medium. Thus, our findings suggest that nattokinase exhibits potential for the inhibition of SARS-CoV-2 infection via S protein degradation.’

See Malone’s tweets that preceded EPOCH taking down the ads that a company paid to EPOCH to run:





Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe



# **Today, we have someone running around suing anyone who questions or disagrees with him on a gene injection platform technology (mRNA) that he said he invented & which has & is killing us & we have**

doctors running around with him providing cover & he signals he will take NO questions, NONE & you want me to be silent; when the day comes that chickens develop teeth, I will be silent



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

APR 7, 2023

Where is the love Roberto? Where is the humanity and mercy? You treat fellow scientists and doctors as enemies. Like you have one switch 2 options only, 'suck up or enemy'....why can't you have something in the middle like 'honest patriot who wants to really help save lives'. Yes, can you consider that as a third option? The ones who suck up, you are down with them but once they ask a question, and raise a concern, you want to sue? And your lackies just go silent. What a bunch of madness. You are shameful. Did you get testicles when they were handing them out? Assuming you did, now put them to use. Stand up, defend your science and positions, enough about the horses, and answer some needed questions for your damn mRNA technology is killing people.

We have twisted malfeasant people at CDC, NIH, FDA and pharma still trying to force and mandate the failed COVID gene injection, having seen that once you mass vaccinate into a pandemic with sub-optimal immune pressure on the target antigen and at the same time pressure from the virus onto the population (infectious pressure), that you will get infections variants emerging and potentially, a highly virulent COVID sub-variant will eventually emerge that could be catastrophic. We thoroughly underestimated the evolutionary capacity

of the virus to evolve and adapt to the sub-optimal immune pressure. We failed in approaching just the ‘virus’ and not recognizing the interplay between population immunity (immune response) and the virus itself and how they feed back onto each other and drive the evolution of each other.

So with the grave issues at hand and involving your mRNA technology based gene injection platform, you will sue Breggin? Jane Ruby? You have issues with McCullough too? Stew? The list goes on and on. You won’t pull on your big boy pants and debate them or even try to address what they ask? You just sue them? This is perverse when you think about it for this is changing the very nature of scientific inquiry and discourse.

So for sure I will be silent then, but until then, until chickens and fowl develop teeth, I cannot be silent when the very same mRNA technology that is the core of the said COVID gene injection that is harming us and killing us, maybe even functioning as a binary poison (first load now to be followed by the deadly 2nd exposure), remains out there and no one is asking him the inventor, the right questions. He is not even taking questions. He is like Biden. It is actually incredible when you think about it. A lot is said but when you unpack it, it is really nothing being said. Just shows. A ring circus. Nothing of importance to us. I look on in dismay. So I cannot be silent when we have babies, children, teens, young people, middle aged, and elderly who have died due to direct or indirect exposure to the mRNA technology gene injection.

Not happening on my watch. No silence from me. Sorry. Attack me, please go ahead. Not when people are dying due to this deadly shot and mRNA technology.

And what is funny is you have those sycophants with their heads up his ass calling me, writing me saying “hey Paul, you made a typo, hey Paul, do you need to be so stern with him, hey Paul, did you need to use an expletive, hey Paul, you know his supporters will attack you blah blah blah”...as if I care. Look, I admit, there is too much material and it is beyond me to read it all and to read each thing carefully. I admit I gloss some, skim others, but I do try. My

point is the censoring now is incredible for it now has entered the Freedom Movement.

This was always about saving lives to me and we are not now, we lost our ways, we are failing at it now for it has become a money making venture for most. The Freedom Movement is a farce and too many are using it to enrich themselves and doing nothing. So I will not be silent and no, I am not an English writer and when I wish to write a paper for publication, as I do have many, I will edit and spell check. Right now, I am upset, typing fast and that how I am doing it. You show yourself for you cannot deal with the content of what I write, just the typos. Typical.

# **Diana West: 'A Risk Analysis', concluding Something tells me "the current data" are sure to change, Robert Malone should not be at the helm'**

very interesting; I would be interested now in reading more of her work for it is thought provoking, some of it baffling; I share as a means to understand the debate as I too just read this



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

APR 7, 2023

When I read pieces like this, I find it provokes more thought, answers some questions, yet is quite unsettling. I decided to share Diana's substack.

## **SOURCE:**

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

<https://dianawest.net/Home/tabid/36/EntryId/4421/Dr-Robert-Malone-A-Risk-Analysis.aspx>

‘The following notes will be confounding to some, confirming to others. They represent a good bit of time listening and trying to decode the persona and messaging of Dr. Robert Malone, which, for some time, have struck me as off-kilter for a prominent leader of the covid-tyranny opposition.

I embarked on this little project after finding myself troubled after last month's "Defeat the Mandates" march in Washington, D.C. Maybe it was the organizer's

assurances that [90 percent of the speakers](#) were "vaccinated" that made me realize the baseline assumptions of what has been coalescing as the organized pushback (carrying over into Sen. Ron Johnson's panel, "Covid 19: A Second Opinion," in the U.S. Senate) share far too much common ground with the architects of our destruction.

Such assumptions rest on a set of demonstrable frauds and lies, beginning with the "discovery" in a computer in China of the "virus" sequence "Sars-Cov-2." Even if we set aside questioning whether this "virus" (or any "virus") exists as a causative agent for a set of symptoms packaged for the public as "Covid-19," there is copious, concrete evidence of corruption and fraud in the creation and adoption of the [PCR test](#), which has produced hundreds of millions of false positives -- lies which are called "cases" -- in healthy people. These endlessly concocted outbreaks of "cases" have been fraudulently classified as a "pandemic" -- more lies -- but only according to a definition of "pandemic" [edited](#) by the WHO to exclude as pandemic features widespread illness of a severe nature and widespread mortality, neither which "Covid-19" has ever caused, not even according to the pandemic-masters' own faked figuring.

Anyone who accepts this series of lies -- and there are many more -- is perpetuating the tyranny for which they served as false pretext.

There is no way out of the nightmare without exposing the lies about the virus, the test, and the pandemic -- not to mention the transformational agendas around the "vaccine" itself. Why is it we remain mired in the fight over whether the shot is "safe and effective," over whether there exist alternative treatments, over whether "mandates" (forced medical intervention) are legal? I hope this consideration of the messaging of Dr. Malone, now at the forefront of the opposition-doctors, will help explain why we are not making progress.

--

I go back and forth on whether Dr. Robert Malone, ["the original inventor of the mRNA and DNA vaccines"](#) talks too much to be somebody's agent of

narrative-control, which is a role at the "tip of the spear" (as Malone also likes to refer to himself) of information warfare.

The thought occurred to me because of something I can't help noticing about Robert Malone. He really seems to want the world to know how Plugged In at the Hush Hush he is. Either that, or he has no filter. In any case, it's a strange space he occupies, cast against type as a leader of the opposition to the biosecurity state that rose from the lies of a faked public health crisis. This rampantly coercive state of governance the world over represents a nightmare for free people everywhere, but it is heaven on earth for the intelligence and scientific bureaucracies Malone clearly identifies with.

It's also nirvana for the billionaires, Big Pharma, World Economic Forum insiders and [groomed proteges](#), who have gloried, and, yes, obscenely profited in this "covid" era. How jarring it is to find a number of them appearing on the "Interests" section on the LinkedIn account of Robert Malone's wife and business partner, Jill Glasspool Malone. [This video](#) shows that among Mrs. Malone's seven "influencers" are Richard Branson, Bill Gates, Melinda French Gates and Justin Trudeau -- at least they were until she erased the section from her page. Also gone now are her chosen "companies," which included some of Big Pharma's biggest designers, producers and also customers of vaccines and other products: Pfizer, Eli Lilly, Sanofi, the US Department of Health and Human Services, the US Army's Institute of Infectious Diseases -- plus, naturally, Bill Gates' TED Talks.

It's the biosecurity state mindset defined. While my focus is on Robert Malone, the mindset revealed on Mrs. Malone's page is not what one expects to find in the person Robert Malone introduced as his "fellow warrior" at the Defeat the Mandates March. After all, these same influencers and companies together represent and even wield the might of the crushing mandates being forced on the peoples of the world to make them submit to the covid injection agenda, and that includes the people who showed up at the march.

"I'm a pretty deep kind of insider in terms of the government," Robert Malone volunteered to Joe Rogan in [that interview](#), with "many friends in the intelligence community." That raised a few eyebrows. Meanwhile, the man couldn't be more deeply set and gilded inside the health-agencies-Big-Pharma-complex if he were "Tony Fauci" himself. As he also told Rogan, Robert Malone has "won literally billions of dollars in federal grants and contracts," "run over 100 clinical trials mostly in the vaccine space," is "often brought in by NIH to serve as a study section chair for awarding, you know, 80 to 120 million dollar contracts in vaccines and biodefense" (you know). No wonder, as Malone also volunteered, he has, in addition to his many pals in intel, "multiple friends at the CDC," which, as Robert F. Kennedy Jr. has pointed out, is not a public agency so much as a vaccine company, owning 57 vaccine patents.

"I know Tony Fauci personally," Malone also offered to Rogan. "I've dealt with him my whole career, and then, and then, we had this particular outbreak, and I was tip of the spear on bringing the Ebola vaccine forward that we now call the Merck Ebola vaccine. I'm the one that got Merck involved."

## Yay?

Consider this: "And then, and then...." Hmm. Was Malone just getting back on his roll, or was he possibly reconsidering the direction his sentence was headed? Non-sequiturs, I've noticed, seem to break some of the more interesting chains of Malonian thought. Maybe he'd been about to say something else about Fauci. What is this cat and mouse game all about? Then again, is it even a cat and mouse game? Better, perhaps, to ask how it is in the first place that this intelligence-pharma-defense-vaccine-developing-insider rather recently found his way to the helm of what passes for [Great Reset](#) opposition in the US -- the anti-vaxx (nah), anti-covid-vaxx (nah), anti-mandate (okay), and, now, in another flabby modification, the anti-universal-vaccination movement.

Consider Malone's personal coronavirus creation story, the one he likes to tell [all the interviewers](#). Before there was a fake pandemic, before there was a fake PCR test, before there was even a computer virus, Malone says he got a

call from a "CIA agent in Wuhan," Michael Callahan, a big name in government bioweapons research and pandemic planning. The way the story goes, another CIA agent, Daryl Galloway, introduced Malone and Callahan a decade earlier. That second CIA agent, we are told, is Malone's sometime-business partner. Anyway, CIA-guy-Callahan (not Galloway) called up Malone from Wuhan on January 4, 2020 (he often like to mention the date) to tell Malone to get his team "spun up" to look at a new virus.

As Malone tells it, including to [Stew Peters](#) in October 2021, he and his team went on to perform a "risk analysis" -- that's his business, he says, that's what he did with Zika and many other outbreaks. Malone's conclusion? A new vaccine could not be developed quickly and safely enough to keep pace with the Thing from Wuhan. The US government -- NIAID's Fauci, HHS, FDA's Woodcock -- determined otherwise, he told Stew, and the rest, we might say, is "Operation Warp Speed" history.

Did Robert Malone, Mr. mRNA himself, come out and warn the American public against the hasty, unsafe coronavirus mRNA "vaccine"? No. I guess he abandoned his own risk assessment, because he also says he says he got "jabbed" himself early on and "almost died" of his second Moderna shot.

Did he warn the public about that? No.

I would like to know why not. Listening to that same fall 2021 Malone-Peters interview, I began to wonder if the reason might be because he did not want to interrupt a sequence of *planned events*.

Listen to Malone describe what many of us call the "*plandemic*."

Where I'm at now is what we're observing is a scripted response that has been pioneered in multiple war games by a small cadre of individuals, largely at Johns Hopkins University, largely funded by Bill and Melinda Gates and the World Economic Forum -- that's all true -- involving multiple government officials. And as the war games become more sophisticated -- and **I've participated in some of these, too**, although not the Hopkins' one, and that's,

that's why the strategy that Peter [Navarro] and I have advocated (of course we were labeled right-wing kooks) in the Washington Times is still a very balanced approach: jab the elders and the ones at high risk.

That's some pretty jaw-dropping information flowing there, at least right up to a sentence-ending non-sequitors about his balanced approach to the "jab."

To wit: "We're observing" "a scripted response" (some call it living through hell) "pioneered" (happy word) in "multiple war games" (public health is no longer even a pretext) funded by the cabal (his wife's influencers) in which he, himself, participated! Today, of course, he's playing opposition leader against this "scripted response." Was that part of the war games, too?

I should note that Malone forgot to mention a key participant, one he isn't usually loathe to talk about. In fact, it's *the* key participant, according to Robert Kennedy Jr., author of *The Real Anthony Fauci*. (Dr. Malone appears in the book's list of acknowledgements.).

In November 2021, [Kennedy described the same sequence of events this way:](#)

When I researched my book what I learned was that this [2019 pandemic simulation] event, Event 201, was not a one-time occurrence. We found 20 separate pandemic simulations beginning in 2000. One thing they had in common -- most of them Bill Gates was involved in, Tony Fauci was involved in -- but every one of them the CIA was involved in. **The CIA wrote the script, high-level CIA officials participated in every one of those pandemic simulations.**

And they involved hundreds of thousands of people. They were conducted secretly. They used frontline workers, they were training police, and hospital systems and utilities in Europe, in Italy, in Germany, in Canada, in Australia, all at the same time, to do a response to a pandemic, but it was not a public health response. It was a response to use the pandemic for something else.

**So they practiced again and again and again: How to use the pandemic as a pretext for imposing totalitarian controls and for obliterating liberal democracy across the planet.**

Robert Malone talks about a lot of things, but I have never heard him open up about anything like this. Something I learned along the way is to be skeptical about "defectors" who don't tell you anything you don't already know about the inner workings of the enemy. Now, it's possible Malone completely missed the CIA presence Kennedy has identified as a constant, and that the pandemic planning "for obliterating liberal democracy across the planet" went over his head. But the omission is something worth noting.

There's something else to mark about Malone's presentations. He does not deviate from certain specific points, even though they completely disrupt the logic of his "vaccine" critique. What first caught my eye on this count was Malone's extremely forthright December 2021 statement against the injection of children due to the danger of "permanent damage in children's critical organs, including their brain and nervous system, their heart and blood vessels, including blood clots, their reproductive system, and ... their immune system." The disconnect is: If the shots endanger the critical organs, brain, nervous system, etc., etc., of children, why are they so hot for adults? To this day, however -- and this is the point he always makes -- Robert Malone is advising millions of people, including "at risk" (unhealthy) people of all ages and all adults over the age of 60, to continue taking these kill shots.

Gotta keep culling the herd, right?

I mean, *All Hail the Leader of the Opposition*.

What kind of Opposition is that? If Malone's ideas hold sway, the answer is a subverted opposition. This is exactly how influence operations work. Groups are subverted from within; operators subtly shift the agenda of one side to match or complement or get out of the way of the agenda of the other side. Are we not watching this process in real time? To be sure, we have seen an internationally active vaccine-developer and mRNA vaccine originator, find his way, Johnny-

come-lately, to the fore of the anti-covid-vaccine movement to help "broaden" it into a "we're not anti-vaccine/we're anti-mandate" movement. At the very least, Malone is successfully shaping the narrative to suit his professional and personal legacy.

The latter includes, of course, Malone's self-proclaimed "[invention of the mRNA and DNA vaccines](#)."

What about his contract work as a consultant providing oversight and recommendations and reviewing data to help develop a second-generation covid vaccine, brand name Relcovax?

Come again?

When the topic comes up, Malone can bluster about "[fragging](#)" if he likes (Napoleon-complex, anyone?), but here he is in his own words to Stew Peters discussing having just "rolled out" a second generation covid vaccine:

It's been about a year now that I've been supporting it but I haven't been able to talk about it until I finally rolled out the vaccine at a recent vaccine talk. So now I can talk about it. **I've been sitting here with the press telling me I'm an anti-vaxxer while I've been developing a vaccine** but I haven't been able to say anything about it because of the non disclosure agreement.

Obviously, the man can hold his tongue when he wants to, as we see here and, of course, on his own vaccine "risk analysis," and "life-threatening" Moderna experience. He also kept quiet about the warnings he told Del Bigtree he gave to the FDA about injuries he expected the covid shots to cause, including blood clots, strokes, and other side effects. He said these discussions with the FDA took place *in September 2020*.

That's only a year and a half ago, but it's about a billion covid shots ago, too. Hundreds of millions of people might have been very interested in the fact that "the original mRNA and DNA vaccine inventor" didn't think the covid vaccines were safe for human beings.

Then again -- and here's another point -- that has *not* been the crux of Robert Malone's message. Indeed, when Del Bigtree's show promoted the Malone interview by, in Malone's telling to Stew Peters, reporting that the mRNA inventor "was basically an anti-vaxxer and says you shouldn't get the jab," Malone told Bigtree he would not come on his show again. "I was trying so hard to avoid that," Malone explained to Peters.

Watching Sen. Ron Johnson's recent panel in the US Senate, "Covid 19: A Second Opinion," it occurred to me that had things gone a certain way, Malone, mRNA-platform-inventor, might even have ended up in the hot seat. Not that anyone really turned up the heat, at least not until near the very end when attorney Thomas Renz dramatically brought forward whistleblower data from the Defense Department demonstrating the [catastrophic impact of covid injections on military personnel](#). The numbers are staggering. They include an increase in cancer diagnoses among vaccinated armed service members of 300 percent; an increase in neurological issues of 1,000 percent; an increase in congenital malformations (for children of military personnel) of 156 percent; an increase in female infertility of 471 percent; an increase in pulmonary embolisms of 467 percent.

Suddenly, puffery over fathering this catalyst of human catastrophe seems to be about as sane as taking pride in the laboratory developments that led to the deployment of Zyklon B. But scientists still argue over "credit." Shouldn't they be asking us for mercy?

There may be clues in this pride. It may explain why Malone *to this day* fails to call on the governments of the world to halt their covid injection programs. As noted above, he continues to advise tens of millions of people to be injected. As recently as January 12, 2022, in a [Washington Times op-ed](#), Malone and co-author Peter Navarro made it very clear that "at risk" people of all ages, and all men and women over the age of 60, should keep on sticking their arms out for Big Pharma. I know I wrote that before but I think it bears repeating.

Not even Malone's opposition to children taking the shot is always a hard stop. On November 23, 2021, in an exquisite Hawaiian setting, Robert and Jill Malone, barefoot and wearing leis, [spoke to a group of children](#) seated crosslegged on the ground before them. It was a Q&A on the virus and the vaccine.

Girl: I'm a little bit scared about getting the vaccine.

Dr. Robert Malone: Getting the vaccine, ok. So, what you can do to get so that you're not scared?

Wait, what? Isn't Robert Malone supposed to be warning children against the clot shot?

Girl: We have a ton smart people here to encourage us and, like, help us through.

Dr. Malone: You're growing up. You're clearly a very smart girl, I can tell that. What I think is a good idea for you is talk to your parents and learn, and learn about the vaccine, and learn about the virus, and talk it through with your parents so that it makes sense to you, so that you don't have to be scared. **And I don't want to tell you or your parents what to do. I think that's wrong.** I think it's also wrong for someone else to tell you what to do. I think it's decision between you and your parents and your doctor. ... Does that make sense?

Yeah, sure, if you're a mad and immoral scientist. Unmistakably, Malone has left the door open for this child to get the covid shot. "Don't be scared," he added.

There is an even bigger red flag flying over Malone. That would be his ever-present, flapping, waving banner of fear: fear the virus (which he calls call a "bioweapon"), fear the variant(s); fear variant(s) yet-to-be-maybe, and even fear outbreaks of [other viruses](#) which may or may have taken place.

It is here where Malone's message lines up most perfectly with that of the CDC, Bill Gates, Klaus Schwab, Joe Biden (whom he says he voted for), Fake News, and all the pandemic planning that ever went into the "scripted response" that has turned our lives into science fiction nightmares. Think about it: The response which has been scripted, chiseled in stone and programmed into us is for all men, women and children to live and act in fear. It is fear that fuels the whole engine of our destruction.

*First, fear the virus.*

But no one has isolated it.

*Fear the pandemic.*

But there is no reliable test for it.

*Shut up. Fear Covid, fear Delta, fear Omicron, get "vaccinated" -- or else.*

But Delta's gone, Omicron's a cold (how long do we keep pretending these are real threats?) and the "vaccine" is deadly toxic, and looking increasingly like a conductor of 5G-controlled transhumanism.

*But that's crazy talk!*

Enter Robert Malone, who soothingly tells the world: *OK, don't vaccinate everybody. Stop universal vaccination.* Only not because the vaccine is a universal disaster but because too much vaccination in the middle of a (fake) "pandemic" will "spawn" (they always say "spawn") dangerous new mutations of the "virus" -- or, as Malone will call them: "superbugs."

*Fear the virus, courtesy Robert Malone, leader of the opposition.*

Just to demonstrate that I do not exaggerate, here is what Malone and co-author Peter Navarro recently wrote in the Washington Times:

The biggest health risk from the Biden/Fauci universal vaccination strategy is this doomsday scenario: The more you vaccinate, the more likely you will spawn vaccine-resistant mutations; and the more likely those vaccinated will fall prey to the mutations. **A particularly lethal vaccine-resistant mutation in a universally vaccinated world may well wipe out the human race.**

Um, really? This is the crudest kind of fear porn, and Malone peddles it whenever he can. During the Johnson panel, Dr. Harvey Risch of Yale told Dr. Robert Malone that there exists no evidence to support this doomsday scenario.

"From your lips to God's ears," Malone replied.

Frankly, I wonder if this is really what he's praying for -- the end of this age of globally orchestrated terror of viruses, variants and "superbugs"? The end of the CDC-NIH-biochem-DoD-hush-hush-Our-Man-in-Wuhan-vaccine-virus-gravy-train?

It's hard to ignore that Malone leaves the door open to "trading freedom for reduced risk," depending on the situation.

He and Navarro wrote:

If the Biden/Fauci doctrine were based on sound science and a workable strategy, and if omicron were causing severe disease and death, **trading freedom for reduced risk might be barely tolerable.**

"Barely tolerable," by the way, is still tolerable.

But this current frantic madness cuts against the grain of **both current data** and every scientific principle we know.

My own "risk assessment"?

Something tells "the current data" are sure to change, Robert Malone should not be at the helm, and I don't want to let time go by before mentioning it.'

# **Where is the love Roberto? Where is the humanity & mercy? You treat fellow scientists & doctors as enemies. Like you have one switch 2 options only, 'suck up or enemy'; why can't you have something in**

the middle like 'honest patriot who wants to really help save lives'. Yes, can you consider that as a third option? The ones who suck up, you are down with them but once they ask a question



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

APR 8, 2023

and want some clarification and raise a concern, you want to sue? And your lackies just go silent. What a bunch of madness. You are shameful. You are all shameful. Did you get testicles when they were handing them out? Assuming you did, now put them to use. Stand up, defend your science and positions, enough about the horses, enough about the suing, and answer some needed questions for your damn mRNA technology is killing people. Yes, your mRNA that you invented is our problem yet you run around as a savior and no one is holding you to account. No questions. How come? You have many questions to answer. You did bad, you and all of them who invented this mRNA and this LNP complex madness. This was money making God like complexes and you never tested it for safety, never as I read the science, and now people have died and are dying.

You must answer questions, we need investigations to figure out what you all did and in the meantime, why not figure out something to shut the mRNA before it has its course of action. Come off the farm, stop the dog and pony shows, the ring circus clown car show, and get into the lab and fix the madness you, yes you did. How do we shut the mRNA down? Can we do an antidote?

Can we follow-up with some form of molecular kill switch to block it, maybe inserting on the ribosomes in the cytoplasm? Something? Maybe disturb the RNA polymerase even more? Am I right on that? Can you consider this Roberto? Can you get in there with the pipette and dish and cook up something for the world? We need help as the mRNA technology LNP gene injection is killing us. Our kids, young people, healthy people. All are at risk now.

Can you answer some questions under oath? In the congress? Via proper interviewers? No, not EPOCH, no no no. That ship sailed as to credibility. That is like the CIA investigating the FBI or Epstein investigating Slick Willie. No, cannot work. Not that type of questioning.

And btw, thank you again for supporting NATTOKINASE. I/we knew it works based on emerging evidence. The science is maturing but we need to offer people some help in the interim given the devastation of your mRNA technology (yeah, we did not forget Kariko and the crew, we did not and all must answer questions) that underpins the deadly COVID LNP gene platform injection.

**George Webb-investigative journalist  
@RealGeorgeWebb1; this guy is over the  
target constantly and asking serious  
questions, if only Roberto would answer  
them; I ask Roberto help us please; we just**

have some questions; 25,000 questions were asked over 42 days for the Titanic Inquiry for 1,500 deaths. Can't we go slow here and ask questions, rather than having Bob Malone quoting people



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

APR 8, 2023



Browser address bar: <https://twitter.com/RealGenExMama/status/1548132195019996160>



← Tweet

**The Phantom Honker** ❄️🧐 @GenExerMama · 3h ...

But DOMANE outputted Remdesivir as a treatment. Why not HCQ and Ivermectin - which we already knew at that time were more effective against SARS viruses? Thanks for your response. Many of us just have questions.

 1    79 

**Robert W Malone, MD** 🇺🇸 @RWMaloneMD · 3h ...

I have no idea of what you are speaking about. My involvement with DOMANE was early and superficial.

11:18 PM · Mar 27, 2023 · **26.1K** Views

<https://twitter.com/RealGenExMama/status/1548132195019996160>

# Malone speech for RelCovax vaccine that he appears to be involved in; is this why he then came out against mRNA technology he invented? minute 22.01, Malone shows he is misunderstands natural

immunity, then he says at minute 22.45 that developing nations need MORE vaccines, yet it is Africa etc. that took little mRNA-DNA COVID shots that have won! Africa won! They said 'up yours' to vaxx



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

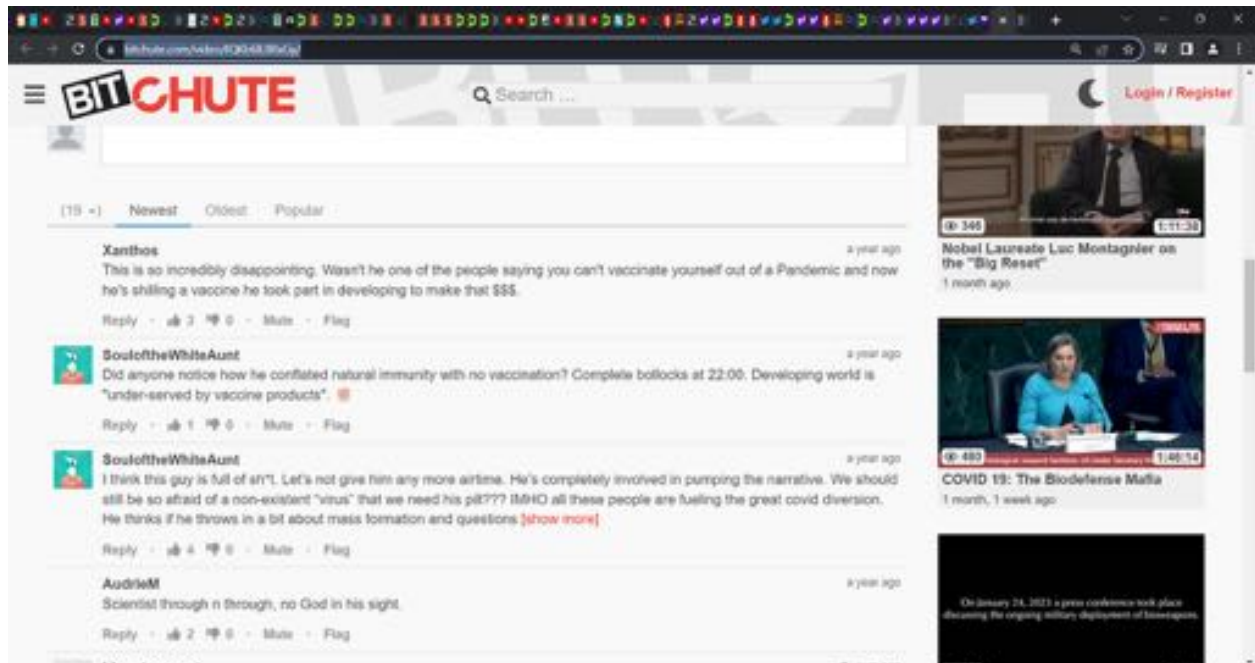
APR 11, 2023

97

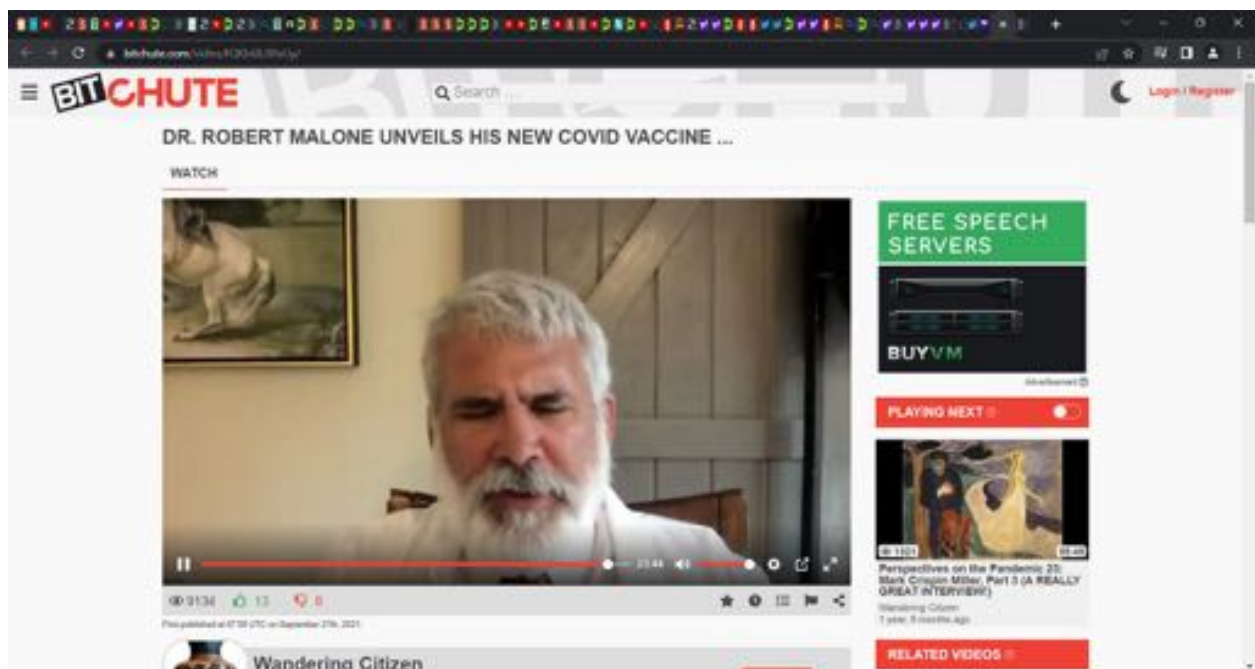
•

97

[Share](#)



I think the remarks above tells me that the public is not stupid. They understand what is at play here.



SOURCE:

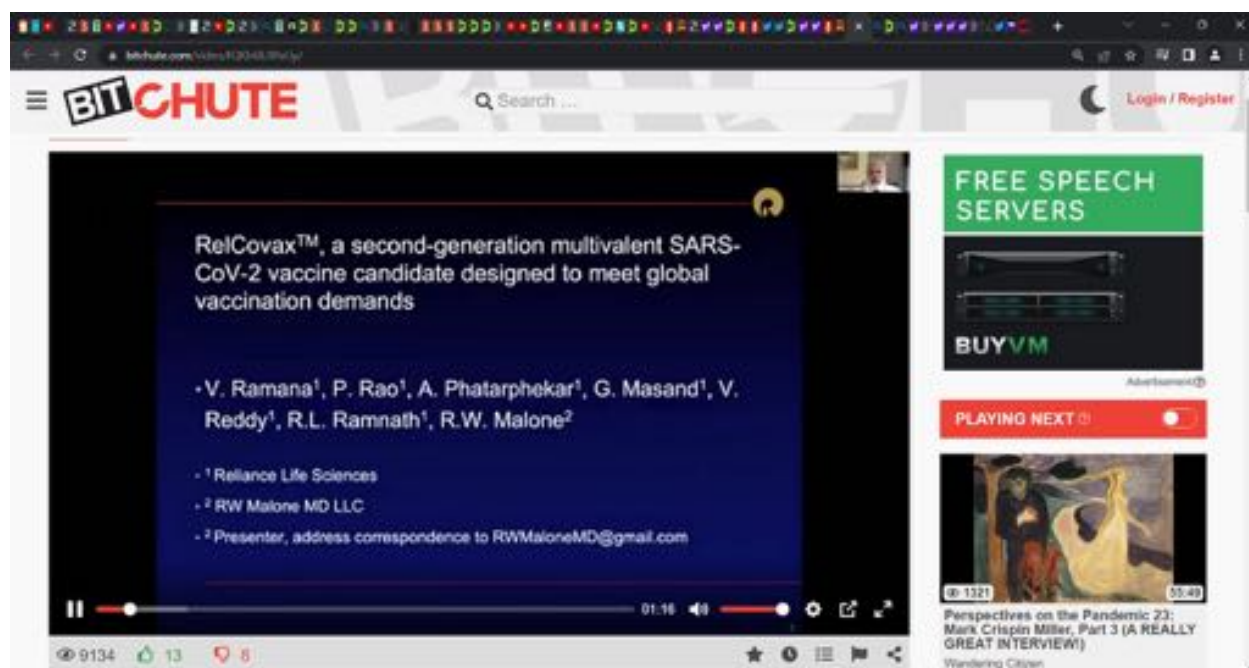
Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/IQKb6lL8RxGy/>

Don't know about you, but Malone must be made to answer questions on this interview, the content, and his RelCovax role and shill for it; I want answers as am confused by all of this; this video shows me he is/was trying to sell this vaccine to developing nations, poor nations. What do you think? Am I missing something? As he was thrashing his own mRNA technology? It is near outrageous and ludicrous. Troubling.

I want to ask Kennedy his view on this video.



# **Malone overplayed his hand suing Dr. Peter Breggin and Dr. Jane Ruby; he has already lost & is losing in the court of public opinion; Catherine Austin Fitts is the adult in the room**

Catherine Fitts is correct: stop playing the victim card, withdraw the lawsuits & focus on the bad people, not our family! Do some good, help us unravel your mRNA technology



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

APR 12, 2023

I have zero against Malone, I want him to succeed, in fact I stood on stage with him and did many shows with him ‘initially’, but IMO, he has failed us all remarkably. I was solicited to be a member of his COVID Alliance group yet chose not to be for various reasons. He may even be a better human being than us here. Than you. Me. Who knows? Yet it does not matter in this affair. I do not want to cast aspersions. What matters is since he came around the Freedom Movement, the anti-COVID lockdown lunacy fraud gene injection movement, how has it benefitted. I argue none. It has not. It benefitted none, and he, like many, benefitted. That is the issue. They benefitted, the public did not. The question is, what have they given that improved the situation for the public? Can you point to any improvement due to Malone?

IMO, Malone exploited the COVID fraud. Like others. He is not unique in this regard. But 2-3 years now of nothing. IMO. Entertainment. We are sold a set of shows and that is it. I think we were owed more. Much more. He told you he invented the mRNA technology that is in the COVID shot and which is the reason we have so many adverse effects and deaths as it is the very mRNA technology (no doubt enhanced and encased with LNP) that is harmful, which

translates to the spike protein. The spike protein is the toxic business end of the virus and the vaccine. The mRNA technology made it all happen. Yes, the mRNA technology is the 'engine room' so to speak. Do you get that? The person that you celebrate for inventing the mRNA technology has benefitted yet told you at no time, how to fix what he invented that is killing you. Do you now get my question to Malone? I am not interested in his horses or to even visit his ranch. Could not care less. I am only interested in saving us, our babies, our kids, our peoples.

His research work is at the heart of the matter (and he told us this) and all I am asking him over and over is to help us understand the crap and to fix it. That is all.

That is my focus ONLY and we are left confused. That you joined his and my substacks and Kirsch's for etc. All of ours. That you paid your money for. You want answers. Did you get any that would mitigate your risk, did he tell you that he worked quickly (he went back to the mRNA technology lab) to come up with the antidote or a way to turn off what he invented? To shut down the action of the mRNA technology he invented, he said that is in the shot? Did he?

Did he? This is the part that escapes me. He has not. Is the responsibility not his though? Maybe I misunderstand and stand corrected. I truly want answers to fix this. That is all. I/we don't care about horses and farms and trips and Nobel prizes you were cheated out of and the like. Not interested. Not interested in the social gatherings etc. We just want the deadly COVID gene shot fixed for this is the real legacy of the COVID fraud. We need you Malone to say para "I did this, this is how it works, this is how it harms and this is what we can do to reverse that or stop that and here is what I will do to ensure that". That is all. The dog and pony ring circus has not worked. Think about it.

We stand waiting for the answers, 2 years now.

Moreover, and similarly, as Fitts would argue, 'who would sue an 86-year-old guy and his wife for \$25 million. I mean, that's not what you do. If you believe in addressing and debating, in a way that respects the [First Amendment and free](#)

[speech](#). What you do is you debate them, you can debate them in writing, you can debate them in getting on a show and, and debating them fair and square. But I wish you had done that. And my understanding is you had that opportunity and didn't want to do it. So I have to question your commitment to free speech and the First Amendment.' As per Fitts.

I agree with Fitts.

IMO, no one has damaged the fight against the lockdown lunacy and the fraud gene injection more than Malone, and that is my opinion. I am entitled to one. He has done opposite to what McCullough as one example, has done. There are others. He has chilled debate due to his litigation or threat of, and caused censoring (as well as going after people's livelihoods) and I will be writing a piece that adds to the recent censoring by EPOCH. It really confuses me what has transpired and how people call on me telling me how many questions they have for Malone but are afraid to write anything or even ask it out loud in case they are sued. Can you imagine that? That this is where we got to in the COVID Freedom Fighter response.

I have written and now editing a piece so that you will then understand how this censoring in the Freedom Movement is orchestrated. The issue is that Malone sits in the middle of every aspect of acrimony and it fascinates me how people are attacked by his lackies (direct, indirect, veiled, hidden and even use donors to flex too) and they not once defend the persons who he has issues with. Again, I will write a substack shortly that will stun you. About this matter, for I am in the business of honesty. I think in some regards Malone's sycophants are making matters worse or creating the problem. Just allow him to address the concerns of other scientists etc. who have questions. Stop blocking, he is a big boy. Let him handle his business!

Or is it you are sucking up, head so high up his ass you cannot breath let alone think straight anymore, and you know what, you are causing him to do things I know he knows in his heart he should not do. I do not think this is a bad man. I

don't, just very misguided by the fame and the sycophants who want to pimp off him to get shout outs and donor money. That is it.

The hell of it all. I am stating fact. Malone has never told us anything we already did not know. That is the irony. When he opines it is on matters we are already well versed on. Everything he says we in the Freedom Movement, have said in various ways prior.

What he did not do however, was tell us what we needed to know about his deadly mRNA technology and how to stop its ravaging effects e.g. how to stymie or turn off the mRNA or block it from interacting with the translating ribosomes, the polymerase etc. We needed that but got nothing but horses. There still is time, come forward Malone, help fix what your technology has caused. I ask you with open arms, scientist to scientist, let us debate, let us all talk, I urge you to volunteer to go to congress and sing fully, under oath, taking all any questions from the public and proper non-conflicted interviewers, be open and tell us all you know as the inventor of the technology that went into the COVID gene injection. You called it 'your baby' or at least your sycophants did.

IMO, this COVID Freedom Movement is about (devolved into) shout outs and platitudes and donor money, it's a social affair, self-enrichment, syphoning off as much donor money as you can (for it will end soon), and I call you out on my media and you return same and we each grow our media and the like. In circles. It is a game of 'we scratch each other's backs' for donor money. Yet it is the poor person, the donor, the public who loses and have lost.

I ask Malone again to go to congress under oath to answer serious questions. To help save lives. That is all. I do not think he has done anything to help the Movement, thus far. Nothing.

I function as an investigative journalist and beg you Malone, I and others have so many questions. Yet I will not interview you out of conflict. So why not engage in full open unguarded debate, and answer questions. Freely. No threats of law suits if you are questioned or people disagree with you. How does that

translate to a law suit? That is sound scientific debate. So why is it changed with regards to you and you, still on top of that, give nothing of substance to fix this. Again, have I missed something? Tell me. I will reverse my stance if I am corrected.

Many have died due to the toxicity of the mRNA technology that is the core of the COVID gene injections. You invented it, you said. You said I heard you say, 'absolutely' as to inventing it. Let us join hands and address the mRNA technology in the gene shots properly and help end the harms from the shot. Please help us! You are in a unique position to be transformational. Really of merit. IMO this has not happened. I am hoping you would help us with this mRNA technology based gene injection platform.

[Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter](#)

### **"Catherine Austin Fitts responds to Malone's \$25 Million Lawsuit against the Breggins: The Refiners Fire"**

Adele Dec 14, 2022 [Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter](#) is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber. 'Hear, hear. So far, he's lost at least one subscriber, and I'm a retired attorney! One of the earliest statements I heard him say years back was that his st...

[Read more](#)

# **Vilma's Substack: Robert Malone Supported the Testing of Anthrax Vaccines on Children? What do you think by this exchange? This exchange with Dr. M Nass in 2011 is very interesting & worth sharing**

Robert Malone vs Dr. Meryl Nass then in 2011 versus now; Vilma asked Is Robert Kennedy, Jr. a hypocrite for elevating Malone? I know Robert, good principled man, Nass too, so what gives? You say?



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

APR 18, 2023

What is your view of this piece?

I am silent on Kennedy's relationship with Malone. Not my business or concern. We each can be friends with whom we chose. I have no issue with Malone personally. My questions have been scientific ones and his role in the mRNA technology within the COVID gene injections. And how he can help with an antidote to the very mRNA technology he said he invented. So get that right. Not my business who he is.

Was Malone central to the Anthrax vaccine push back then? As per this stack?

Very interesting. I need more information.

I think Bobby Kennedy Jr. checks good boxes, good man, good person, he belongs to the wrong party IMO, democrats as they exist today are insane! too radical and I know many great democrats so the party does not represent the people! and I am big on 2nd and against the environmental green bullsh\*t money-grab fraud; I need to know his views on these yet do approve of his strong stance on this fraud mRNA technology gene injection.

Vilma raises an important question in the substack below and I share as I try to understand Malone's role in 2011 and the anthrax vaccine. Recall, such vaccine contained squalene that was said to be linked to chronic multi-symptom illnesses Gulf War veterans experienced, and squalene was thought to be present in anthrax vaccine. Was this subject vaccine an issue? Did this vaccine they talk about contain squalene?

I find this exchange is so very interesting and in the interest of full disclosure, it was shared with me and I wanted to share so that we are informed of the full landscape etc. No censorship.

It would be helpful to get Malone's views today April 2023 and within the era of COVID and the fraud mRNA technology based gene injection. Of this exchange below. I hold no opinion. Yet I ask, was the intent then to test these vaccines on children?

Start here:

'It's 2011, where is Robert Malone?



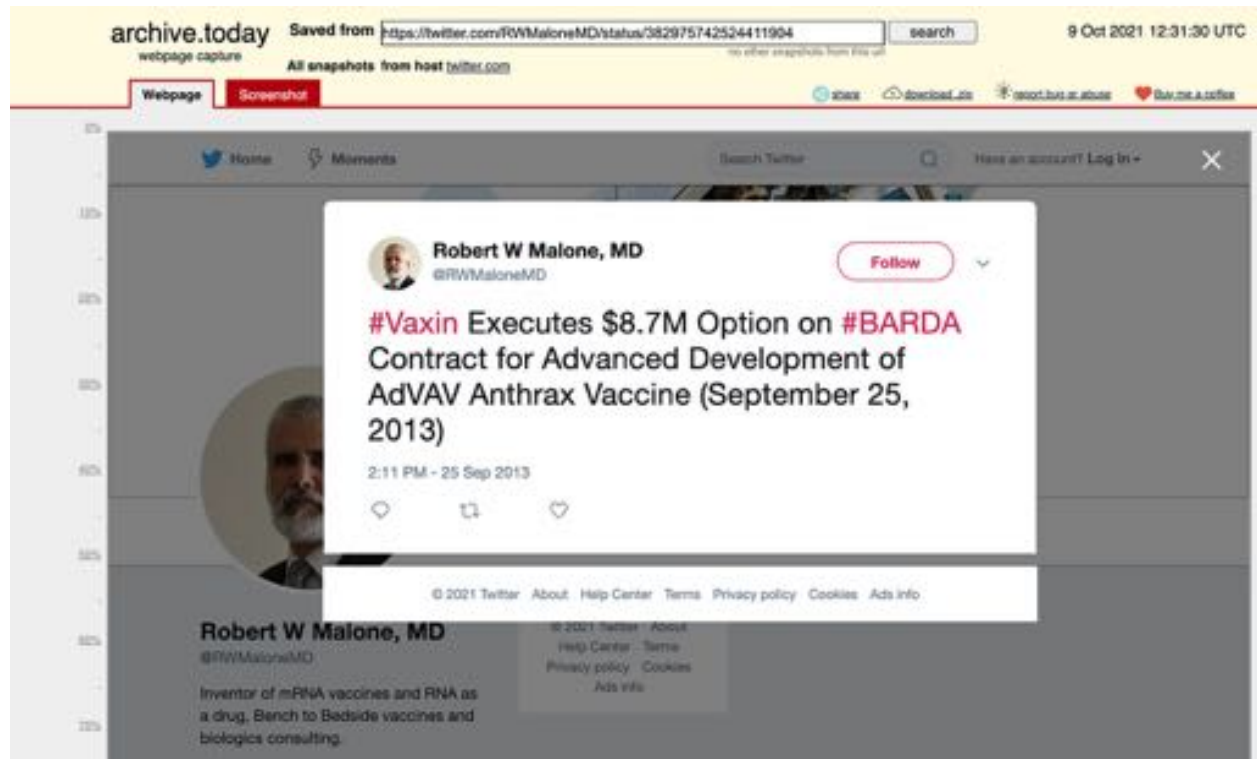
[RWMaloneMD Twitter post](#)

Thanks for reading Vilma's Substack! Subscribe for free to receive new posts and support my work.

**Subscribe**

Awarded to Vaxin: Contract by BARDA to develop next generation Anthrax Vaccine.	Proposal manager and principal scientific author.	2011	\$21 million
---	---	------	--------------

Two years later...



Back to 2011 - the Obama Administration and their minions are eager to use our kids as guinea pigs.....

## NATIONAL BIODEFENSE SCIENCE BOARD

+ + + + +

## PUBLIC TELECONFERENCE

+ + + + +

FRIDAY,  
OCTOBER 28, 2011

+ + + + +

PUBLIC COMMENTERS:

STEVEN FISHER  
STEVEN KRUG, M.D.  
ROBERT MALONE, M.D.  
MERYL NASS, M.D.  
JONATHAN NEWMARK, M.D.  
VERA SHARAV, Alliance for Human  
Research Protection

[National Biodefense Science Board 10.28.2011 Minutes of Public Teleconference](#)

**October 28, 2011: Robert Malone vs Dr. Meryl Nass:**

*OPERATOR: Yes. Your next question is from the line of Robert Malone.*

*DR. MALONE: Hi, thank you very much. I'm a physician scientist that specializes in vaccines and biodefense and I just wanted to lend my voice to the first comment in this public series.*

*That if it's possible for the committee to advocate NIAID investments in dose pairing in this pediatric population, dose pairing studies for this vaccine, I suspect that that will be warranted due to the potential AE profile and hopefully might still enable sufficient immunogenicity.*

*That's all I wanted to say.*

*CAPT SAWYER: Thank you. Our next speaker?*

*“OPERATOR: Okay. Your next question is from the line of Meryl Nass.*

*CAPT SAWYER: Thank you.*

*DR. NASS: Thank you. I had a couple of comments. One is that I would be happy to give you all a copy of the slide from MILVAX and the vaccine healthcare centers that points out that there are one or two percent serious adverse effects from the adults from anthrax vaccines.*

*And furthermore, in the CDC trial, there were about seven to eight percent serious adverse events reported to FDA in the anthrax vaccine trial that has never had a final publication. My other point is that although you were almost unanimous in supporting this trial, the American public that's commented on the article by Rob Stein has, in the hundreds, been almost unanimously against it.*

*So it's interesting to see how people inside the beltway seem to think differently than the rest of the country and I think government officials might take that to heart.*

*CAPT SAWYER: Thank you. I suppose we're ready for the next person.”*

"During the public comment part of the meeting, members of the public strongly opposed the NBSB's recommendation, while others spoke in favor of it. Vera Sharav, with the Alliance for Human Research Protection, told the group that there is no evidence that anthrax is a threat that affects US children, and she accused the board of making the decision to protect vaccine company profit margins.

Meryl Nass, MD, an internist who has studied anthrax vaccine injuries and bioterror issues, said she believes the US public is almost unanimously against pursuing anthrax vaccine studies in children in advance of a bioterror attack. "But the people inside the beltway see things differently," she added.

The report and recommendation passed by a 12 to 1 vote. Patricia Quinlisk, MD, MPH, the board's chair, opposed sending the recommendation to HHS." 10/28/2011

<https://www.cidrap.umn.edu/anthrax/nbsb-urges-pre-attack-studies-anthrax-vaccine-kids>

"Meryl Nass, MD, an internist who has studied anthrax vaccine injuries and bioterror issues, said she believes the US public is almost unanimously against pursuing anthrax vaccine studies in children in advance of a bioterror attack. "But the people inside the beltway see things differently," she added." <https://www.cidrap.umn.edu/anthrax/nbsb-urges-pre-attack-studies-anthrax-vaccine-kids>

## **October 28, 2011 Robert Malone vs Vera Sharav:**

*"OPERATOR: Yes. Your next question is from the line of Robert Malone.*

*DR. MALONE: Hi, thank you very much. I'm a physician scientist that specializes in vaccines and biodefense and I just wanted to lend my voice to the first comment in this public series.*

***That if it's possible for the committee to advocate NIAID investments in dose pairing in this pediatric population, dose pairing studies for this vaccine, I suspect that that will be warranted due to the potential AE profile and hopefully might still enable sufficient immunogenicity.***

*That's all I wanted to say.*

*CAPT SAWYER: Thank you. Our next speaker?"*

*"OPERATOR: Okay. Your next question is from the line of Vera Sharav.*

*MS. SHARAV: I'm from the Alliance for Human Research Protection. And I'd like to remind everyone that U.S. law prohibits exposure of children to greater than minimal risk in clinical trials if no direct benefit is expected.*

*The only exception is a study for the prevention or alleviation of serious problems affecting the health or welfare of children. There is absolutely no evidence that anthrax is a serious problem affecting U.S. children.*

*The vaccine poses substantial risks of severe adverse effects including permanent disability and death. Anthrax is only one of more than a dozen biological agents that could be used by terrorists, so why all the emphasis on anthrax?*

*The answer is, follow the money. This initiative is not about protecting children, but rather about protecting the vaccine manufacturer's obscene profit margins. A 2010 report based on FEC*

*disclosure documents shows how Emergent Biosolutions, whose only product is the anthrax vaccine, whose only customer is the U.S. government, has been price gouging U.S. taxpayers, raking in an enormous profit of 300 percent.*

*Those profits have been used for large political contributions and heavy lobby duty. The proposed trial is an unconscionable exploitation of children's vulnerability as non-consenting subjects.*

*The trial would expose healthy children to substantial risks of harm with no direct benefit. It is by definition, unethical. A GAO 2007 report stated that between one and two percent of vaccinated individuals experience severe adverse events which could result in disability and death.*

*And FDA approved label says that approximately six percent of reported adverse events were listed as serious, resulting in death, hospitalization, permanent disability and were life threatening.*

*Antibiotics are the proven treatment of choice when the vaccine's benefits are not --*

*CAPT SAWYER: Thank you. Operator, we need --"*

Activists said the board was wrong not to oppose unequivocally testing the anthrax vaccine in children. Vera Sharav, founder of the Alliance for Human Research Protection, predicted that such a study would cause "moral harm for us as a nation and suffering for the children. They should have said, 'thou shalt not.'" <https://www.reuters.com/article/us-anthrax-vaccine-children-idUSBRE92I03220130319>

"The trial would expose healthy children to substantial harm with no possibility of benefit," said Vera Sharav of the Alliance for Human Research Protection, a New York-based advocacy group. [https://www.washingtonpost.com/national/health-science/federal-advisers-endorse-testing-anthrax-vaccine-in-children/2011/10/27/gIQA95i7PM\\_story.html](https://www.washingtonpost.com/national/health-science/federal-advisers-endorse-testing-anthrax-vaccine-in-children/2011/10/27/gIQA95i7PM_story.html)

Robert Malone agrees with caller #1, below, but wants "dose pairing": ***"I presumed he (Malone) meant pairing the dose of Anthrax with another vaccine, which is even scarier"*** (comment from a Biologist who has reviewed these Minutes). The Minutes have been authenticated by a current Federal Government employee.

"MR. NEWMARK: Quick question. I'm from the Joint Program Executive Office. We're, other than HHS, the major customer for AVA.

If HHS votes, Board votes to recommend to Dr. Lurie that HHS fund a study in children, have you considered what that study would look like pre-event? I'm particularly thinking about a reduced dosage schedule or reduced challenge, given that work is going on to reduce the schedule down from six doses strikes me that, you know, the Board has very appropriately recognized that there are all sorts of problems in doing stuff with children.

And the fewer doses you can get away with, the better. The question is, what's the minimum data that you can obtain that would satisfy Dr. Lurie's challenge?

DR. FAGBUYI: So thank you for that comment. This is Dr. Fagbuyi. I want to be clear, and I appreciate your comment. Thank you for calling in and giving that comment.

By the way, so it's HHS and DOD. With that said, the question that we were asked, the Board was asked a specific question. Do this now, ahead of time before an event or do this after, during an event?

And that's the question we were asked to address. We addressed that question. Now that's on FDA and the other agencies that would be involved in looking at this and how they would do the study. We don't include that detail in this tasking. Thank you.

MR. NEWMARK: Thank you."

I agree with Dr. Anthony Robbins, below. If Robert Malone is so eager to test the Anthrax vaccine(s) on children, he should've volunteered his boys and all of the children within his extended families.

"By DR. ANTHONY ROBBINS: "there may be a way around the problem, a way to find the right group of "volunteer" children. You want to find the right children to receive experimental injections of the anthrax vaccine? How about the children of people who have the national security clearance required for the government to share with them all the evidence that adds up to a "credible threat?" With that information in hand, these parents would be able to make the choice-an informed decision for their children-that the rest of the public surely cannot."

<https://abcnews.go.com/blogs/health/2011/10/27/how-to-test-the-anthrax-vaccine-in-children>October 28, 2011 No Anthrax Vaccine Testing on Children-for Now

Is Robert F. Kennedy, Jr. a hypocrite for having Robert Malone working in his campaign for POTUS and at Children's Health Defense, considering Malone's eagerness to test Anthrax vaccines on our babies? I say yes. Yes. Yes.

It's ironic that in 2011, both warriors Dr. Meryl Nass and Ms. Vera Sharav were fighting to keep our kids away from the vaccine Frankenstein and today the three of them are working under Robert F. Kennedy Jr.'s umbrella - Frankenstein doesn't belong in that tribe of warriors. Stop

protecting him. As Housatonic.Live says - Malone is the soiled tissue paper on Dr. McCullough's shoes (one has run vaccine experiments on humans, the other one saves the lives of humans).

Let the Frankenstein memes begin....'



**If we are asking Malone to explain himself as to the deadly mRNA technology that is core to the mRNA COVID gene injections, we MUST also get Karikó & Weissman under oath in the congress, these 3 must**

be called to testify as to mRNA technology; all 3 claim ownership; I would call them in under oath get them to explain how it works, how to turn it off stopping mRNA from translating to spike protein



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

APR 19, 2023



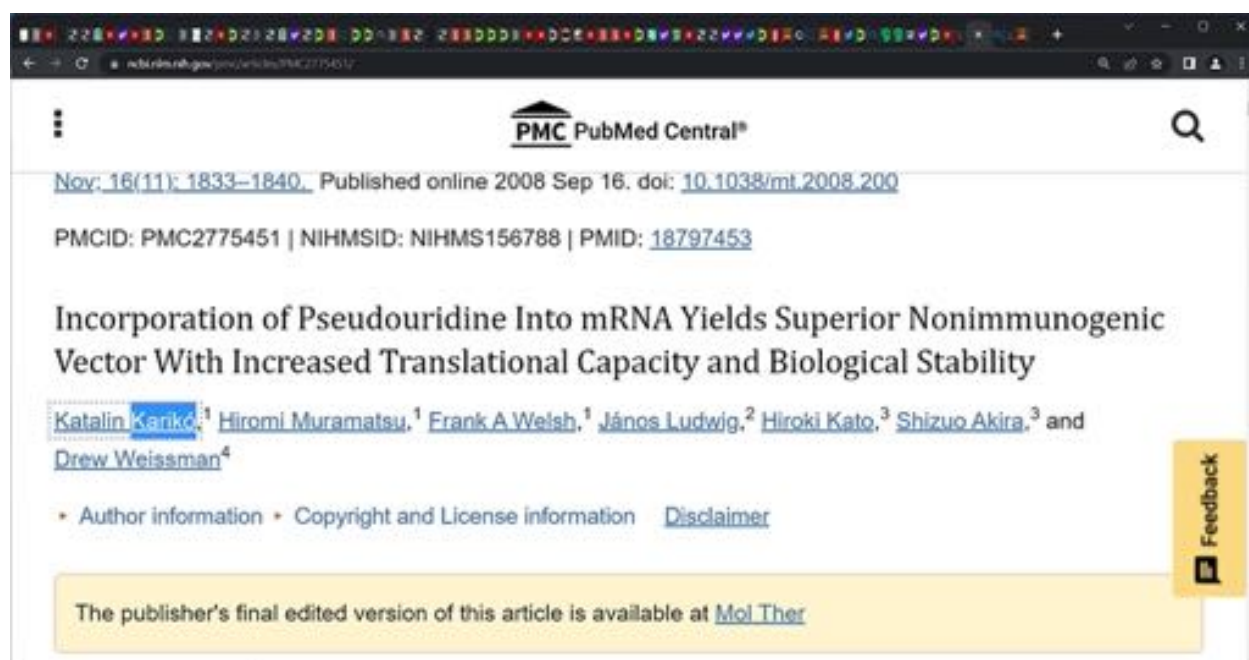
SOURCE:

<https://www.bu.edu/articles/2021/how-drew-weissman-and-katalin-kariko-developed-mrna-technology-inside-covid-vaccines/>

I am for fairness and we cannot be asking questions of Malone and not these 2 other devils, these demons for what they did was bring death to the world.

‘But the story of how scientist Drew Weissman (MED’87, GRS’87) and his research partner Katalin Karikó developed the revolutionary mRNA technology that powers the world’s most effective COVID-19 vaccines was a much slower burn—one that easily could have flickered out. Their decades-long crusade has been marked by rejection, crushing setbacks, and dogged perseverance. Chance had nothing to do with it. Except, perhaps, for how they met.’

See this key study below which helps us understand how they were able to re-configure the mRNA (modify it) so that it hid from the immune system and was more stable etc. Beyond the encasing in the lipid fatty ball nano-particle.



SOURCE:

<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC2775451/>



SOURCE:

<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/21813458/>

I find this past US funded patent that lists Dr. Malone as an inventor is intriguing as to Malone's assertion on therapeutic use of cobra venom factor (toxic peptides); reminds me of Dr. Ardis raising

the snake venom issue; I find this area fascinating & confess it is nascent & lots I do not know yet it may hold promise; I would be intrigued to learn of Malone's view on the snake venom issue



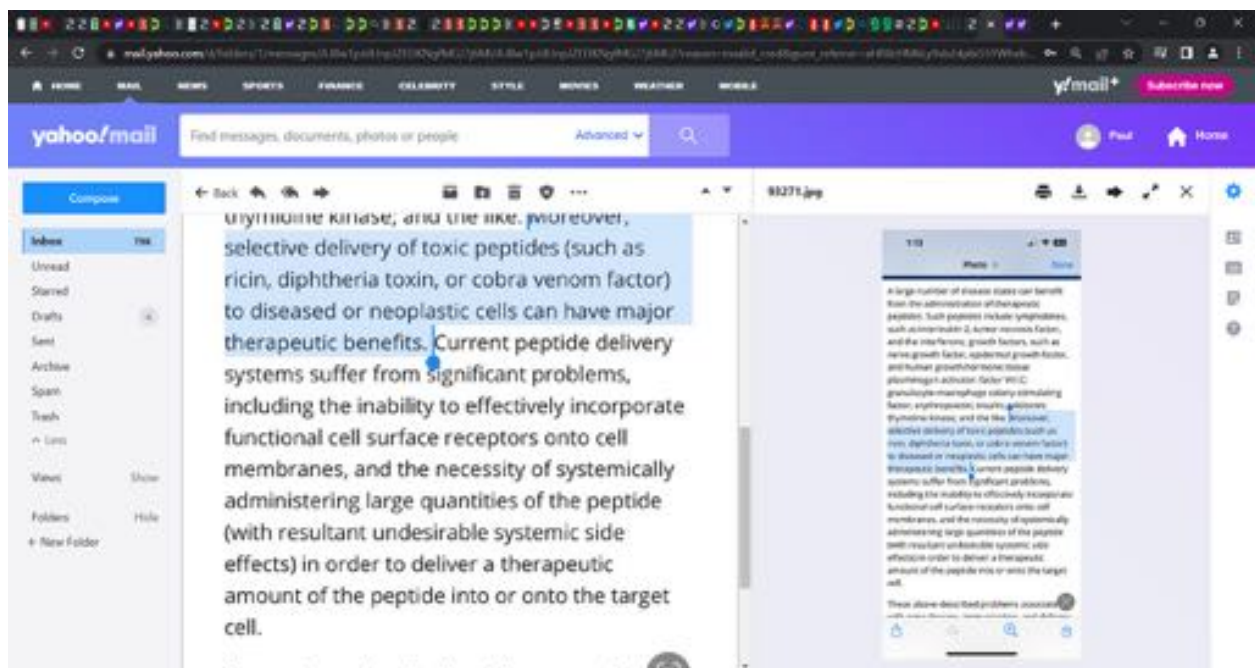
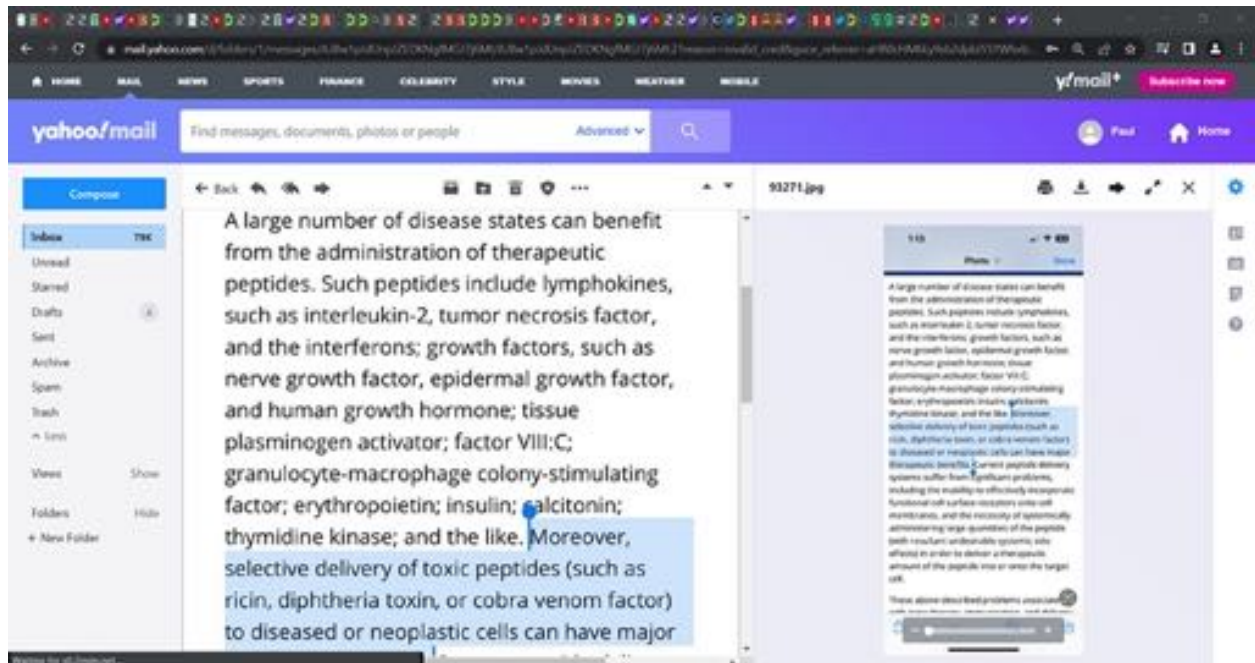
[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

APR 20, 2023

Patent number: 5589466  
Type: Grant  
Filed: Jan 26, 1995  
Date of Patent: Dec 31, 1996  
Assignees: Vical Incorporated (San Diego, CA), Wisconsin Alumni Research Foundation (Dane, WI)  
Inventors: Philip L. Felgner (Rancho Santa Fe, CA), Jon A. Wolff (Madison, WI), Gary H. Rhodes (Leucadia, CA), Robert W. Malone (Chicago, IL), Dennis A. Carson (Del Mar, CA)  
Primary Examiner: Deborah Crouch  
Law Firm: Knobbe, Martens, Olson & Bear  
Application Number: 8/380,131

Patent History  
Patent number: 5589466  
Type: Grant  
Filed: Jan 26, 1995  
Date of Patent: Dec 31, 1996  
Assignees: Vical Incorporated (San Diego, CA), Wisconsin Alumni Research Foundation (Dane, WI)  
Inventors: Philip L. Felgner (Rancho Santa Fe, CA), Jon A. Wolff (Madison, WI), Gary H. Rhodes (Leucadia, CA), Robert W. Malone (Chicago, IL), Dennis A. Carson (Del Mar, CA)  
Primary Examiner: Deborah Crouch  
Law Firm: Knobbe, Martens, Olson & Bear  
Application Number: 8/380,131

Classifications  
Current U.S. Class: 514/404, 514/51, 514/52, 514/53, 514/54  
International Classification: A61K 48/00, C12N 1/00



Remember Ardis and snake venom? What did you make of that?

I share a comment by one of our subscribers I find interesting for it is engaging and provokes thought as we search for answers:

**‘Marcella Lowell**

7 min ago

Listen to all of Dr. Ardis's talks on venoms. You need to get caught up. And Jonathan Otto's series on right now includes Dr. Ardis. It seems that the venom issue is no joke. And Dr. Tau Braun. Dr. Ardis explains how venoms can attach to the nicotine acetyl choline receptors on nerves, intestines, testes, ovaries, heart, and I think one more is kidneys. Working from memory here. If they attach to those receptors on the brainstem then that paralyzes the diaphragm to inhibit breathing. That could explain why what we were told and appeared to be a respiratory lung condition was not at all.'

# **Malone wrote "the worst atrocity in the history of the World has been confirmed" after seeing the great work of Tom Fitton et al. of Judicial Watch on the funding of the Gain-of-Function research; we**

feel same & have written many a paper on this; the question for Malone is, can he agree that his work on mRNA technology that is basis for the mRNA technology COVID injection matches that disaster?



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

APR 21, 2023

**[2nd Smartest Guy in the World](#)** asked (and I support his substack as brilliant):

‘Let's add some color on this Malone character with some basic questions:

1. Was Malone aware that his mRNA "technology" was used in animal trials?
2. Did Malone know that not a single animal study administering his mRNA "technology" was successful?
3. Did Malone know that precisely because all said animal studies showed great potential dangers of mRNA "technology" that there was no possible way said mRNA technology could have ever made it to human trials?
4. Could Malone extrapolate that since there was never a single animal or human study performed when the COVID DEATHVAX™ was deployed that it was unsafe?

5. Did Malone really take an unsafe and unproven injection just so he could "travel?"

We all know the true answers to the above questions.

Will Malone ever answer honestly? No, of course not.'

Subscribe to [2nd Smartest Guy in the World](#), support him.'

Over to me now:

Was Malone talking about his mRNA technology in the COVID injections as the greatest disaster and that is causing so much death or was he talking about the Gain-of-Function research? To me, they are equal in death yet none of this would be possible without his (and Kariko etc.) mRNA technology.

I confess that he will have to agree that his work on mRNA technology that has gone into the mRNA gene shots have caused more deaths than any aspect of the fraud COVID pandemic save the deadly medical management of people in hospitals, without doubt! if Malone returns with another verdict then he would be disengenuous and deceitful! for we have faced 2 catastrophes that investigations must get to the bottom of, no matter how long they take, one being the pathogen or virus itself, when released, multiple or single, no virus, virus??? the other being the so called COVID 'vaccine' and at the heart is the deadly mRNA technology Malone (and Kariko and Weissman etc.) worked on that is deadly on its own yet when packaged within the LNP fatty ball, delivers death and destruction to humanity.

So I await a similar piece in substack by Malone stating that the mRNA technology matches the atrocity of the gain-of-function research and that the mRNA technology has gone into the vaccines and maybe, just may be, the most deadly contribution to the pandemic to date. Only Malone can state this for it is 'his baby' as his crew has stated. It stupifies me that the person who claims ownership of the very mRNA technology that kills you (or the persons), that is the 'engine room' of the fraud deadly COVID shots, discusses aspects of the

pandemic and the virus yet forgets the mRNA technology that they created. I am simply amazed at how they do that.

I hold out hope that one day we will get answers that to date, have eluded us on this mRNA technology, especially on how to turn it off before translation takes place to spike protein. He/they hold the answers, we know he Malone does, yet we have gotten none so far. I hold out hope. Maybe time will change this and I hope so, for our peoples and children depend on nullifying this deadly mRNA technology based shot.

I call on Tom Fitton and his investigators to launch an investigation of all involved in mRNA technology and if it involves Malone, Kariko, and Weissman and similar and their roles in mRNA technology and what they did and what tax money they got and how it was spent and what they know about this deadly mRNA technology, then so be it. Everyone must answer if they had a role. Urgently. Over three years now and we got crickets. Just awards. Fame.

But we have been waiting on information on how to turn it off for IMO, these people should have not profitted one penny when their invention has killed so many! What were these devils like Kariko thinking? IMO devils for what they were doing had no benefit, just profits to them, to humanity. Profits in many ways. What were they thinking? That is my opinion and you could take it to the bank and cash it! At the least, they should have been hauled into congressional investigations and hearings under oath (led by Republicans now) on how to stop the effects but wait, I forgot, when testicles were being given out, the Republicans arrived when the Lord had just about run out. Oh well, lets see! And if we ever get these 3 in hearings, we should ask them among many questions, this one:

“can you tell us Dr. Malone or Dr. Kariko or your colleagues, what you knew back then about the fact that the mRNA used on the gene injections can be reversed transcribed back to DNA in humans?”

And in asking this among many questions, give them this paper by Aldén et al. to help re-orient them and point them to this embedded paragraph below (bolded and italicized):



***‘Immunohistochemistry using antibody binding to LINE-1 open reading frame-1 RNA-binding protein (ORFp1) on Huh7 cells treated with BNT162b2 indicated increased nucleus distribution of LINE-1. PCR on genomic DNA of Huh7 cells exposed to BNT162b2 amplified the DNA sequence unique to BNT162b2. Our results indicate a fast up-take of BNT162b2 into human liver cell line Huh7, leading to changes in LINE-1 expression and distribution. We also show that BNT162b2 mRNA is reverse transcribed intracellularly into DNA in as fast as 6 h upon BNT162b2 exposure.’***



Dr. Malone, I know you, I call on you to help stop the impact of the mRNA technology.

# Remember this study? "mRNA vaccine delivery using lipid nanoparticles"; so pppssssttt, don't let them misdirect and lie to you NOW that they never knew of it & did not know of the HAMRS of mRNA & LNPs

ask them about the harms, ask Malone what he knew about the harms of mRNA technology before the COVID shots were rolled out, ask him about injection site localization, when he knew it was untrue.



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

APR 21, 2023

Published Online: 14 Apr 2016 | <https://doi.org/10.4155/fde-2016-0006>

View Article Tools Share

### Abstract

mRNA vaccines elicit a potent immune response including antibodies and cytotoxic T cells. mRNA vaccines are currently evaluated in clinical trials for cancer immunotherapy applications, but also have great potential as prophylactic vaccines. Efficient delivery of mRNA vaccines will be key for their success and translation to the clinic. Among potential nonviral vectors, lipid nanoparticles are particularly promising. Indeed, lipid nanoparticles can be synthesized with relative ease in a scalable manner, protect the mRNA against degradation, facilitate endosomal escape, can be targeted to the desired cell type by surface decoration with ligands, and as needed, can be codelivered with adjuvants.

**Keywords:** adjuvant • cancer immunotherapy • cationic lipid • drug delivery •

Future Medicine  
**AI Hub**  
HAS LAUNCHED!

Therapeutic Delivery  
Vol. 7, No. 5

Follow us on social media for the latest

Just ask the guy, he won't bite, ask him! I do it all the time, it is time you grew some stones and asked him questions. How would we learn? How do we get to

fix this madness if no one is asking the right guy the right questions? Oh what was that you said, all he wants to talk about is horses? Then get the right people to ask the questions.

# **2nd Smartest Guy in the World and I do subscribe to their substack, asks key questions as we should as scientists, of Malone; we should not be attacked because you 'like' Malone; no, like Fauci, he**

has to answer and account for his dealings with mRNA technology, else you are a hypocrite, you would be playing animal farm games where some pigs are better than others; I dont play that game



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

APR 22, 2023

It is way past time that Malone answers serious questions regarding his work on mRNA technology and how to mitigate it's deadly effects. He knows, he has to come clean. He cannot be allowed to parade around and not be asked serious questions. He must not benefit off of pain and deaths from the gene injection and not be asked questions. It is not sufficient to say "I invented the mRNA technology", and then operate as if its hands off of any questions to you and then turn questions into accusations of defaming.

**['2nd Smartest Guy in the World](#)**

[Writes 2nd Smartest Guy in the World](#)

# **It is time, it is time that Robert Malone be asked to answer questions about his role in mRNA technology & how it works & how to turn it off given deaths! It is offensive & insane that someone who**

has benefitted off of 'I invented the mRNA technology' goes about without addressing key questions as if he has nothing to do with the harms and deaths! Malone must be questioned under oath on mRNA



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

APR 22, 2023

The issue is I cannot be bought and do not fall for the garbage lies and fraud. Even within the COVID movement.

Would I join the long line of persons Malone sues, maybe, just maybe with this one! But it works both ways. Malone has exposure for what he has done on media and we are not the suing type. Yet we could become the 'suing' type too. I could.

I place the deaths due to the mRNA technology gene injection platform at the feet of all of them, I place the vaccine deaths at Malone's feet, his mRNA technology, with Bourla and Bancel and Sahin et al., all of them....we need answers from Kariko, Weissman, Malone, Bourla, Bancel, Fauci, Francis Collins, all of them including those I have not named...all who played a role in mRNA technology and these deadly gene injections, must be questioned properly under oath for they engaged in actions and withheld information that harmed people; as a scientist, this is my opinion, I think they all are culpable.

If you agree and go on stage railing against the COVID vaccine, then it is the mRNA technology you mean yet you play a game (in want of money and fame) to not go to 'source.' I go to source.

Malone I worked with, stood on stage with, had meetings with, was part of groups with him, was enlisted in his group or organization and told them No. I wanted no part of it. I have no issue with Malone as a person, I have issues with his science, his mRNA technology work and demand that he answers serious proper questions from the right people in the proper forums. It is his mRNA technology that is at the heart of the killing of people that you rail against and even make money off of. Do you not? You make money, you take donor money. You enrich yourself. Yet you do not ask him any questions? It is actually perverse, you are being deceitful to the very public you pretend to be wanting to help. You are a hypocrite!

Go read the bible for where Jesus placed hypocrites, he called them 'brooding vipers, empty tombs, bottomless pits'. He reserved the harshest words for hypocrites. I think you are hypocrites, you know who you are in the 'movement'.

Malone knew the mRNA was unsafe and deadly & he knew, he must have known that the roll out would result in serious harms to people as we see; he knew it would drive Darwinian selective pressure on the antigen (vaccinating broadly into the teeth of a pandemic across all age groups with massive infectious pressure as vaccine induced immunity mounted and thus induced vaccinal antibodies not getting time to arrive at their 'full affinity' or 'maximal binding capacity' to the antigen (epitopes), and thus why was he silent? He knew a sub-optimal 'leaky' imperfect vaccine would place population immune pressure on the antigen (on the infectiousness of the virus, the spike antigen) and thus drive viral immune escape and thus infectious variants, one after the other (with the potential for a more virulent one emerging). He knew that original antigenic sin (immune fixation, imprinting, tolerance) would be a concern and likely emerge. If we knew, he must have known. He wrote that it, mRNA technology was unsafe and thus why was he silent on the potential

harms, for so long, why was he silent on the reverse transcription back to DNA that is so harmful to humans, why was he silent on the lie that the vaccine and content (mRNA, LNP, spike etc.) remained at the injection site when he knew the mRNA as part of any exosome type vehicle (extracellular transport vehicle), or LNP complex had to leave the injection site for its mechanism of action. There are so many questions.

Yet he has answered NONE of importance.

I simply want Malone (not only he) and all involved as named above and others, to answer questions under oath, not prejudging. They can school and inform us and I am open to learning new information. I simply want him to step up and answer questions. All of them. All who have benefitted has the duty now to talk to the public, to answer questions as there have been too many deaths due to the COVID injections.

You have to grasp that it is the very mRNA technology that many boast about that is killing you in the gene injection. Did you not get that? Did it not concern you that to date, they have not told you how to turn off the mechanism of action? Would it not help if they did?

We know that the released pathogen is deadly, we know that the spike protein is the toxic business end of the virus/pathogen & the gene injection itself, and we know that the mRNA technology is the 'engine-room' of the gene injection. Why has there not been a move to shut down the mRNA from it's action? All those who invented it must know how to do that if it's their 'baby'. If we shut down the mRNA technology mechanism of action we would not get the translated spike protein that is so devastating. The mRNA technology itself is deadly so should this not be the focus? Why the silence?

I am calling on Malone to step up and help us with an antidote to turn off mRNA technology. Nothing about mRNA technology or the LNP delivery system was ever useful and it is a real problem! Deadly!

Thank you Dr. Malone.



# **The COVID Freedom Movement doctors and scientists, some of them, some stupid corrupted people I came to know, tried to destroy Dr. Ardis after 'Died Suddenly' & snake venom issues; he turned out to be**

smarter than them, works harder than them, a fine human being, top notch! Wonderful God fearing man! I like him! I support him! Eff them all who did that and tried that!



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

APR 22, 2023

# Kennedy & Malone? Kirsch? What's this all about? Dr. Peter Breggin & Ginger Breggin are back & ask a serious provoking question: "Robert Kennedy, Steve Kirsch, and Robert Malone: What's It All About"?

America out Loud, Liberty and Justice: by Peter Breggin MD & Ginger Breggin | Apr 22, 2023 | Global, Health, Politics; I share this for it is interesting; I am friends with Bobby K Jr. & Steve Kirsch



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

APR 23, 2023

First, Dr. Breggin and Ginger are on the mend yet still in recovery phase. Our prayers were answered for at some times, it was scary for Dr. Breggin struggled with COVID pneumonia. We must not forget, we are here because some ill intentioned people made some form of respiratory entity, pathogen (virus?) that has caused death. Using a flawed fraud over-cycled, over-sensitive RT-PCR test (40 to 45 cycles when we knew cycles of 24 and below were the limit as to infectiousness) that was 99% false positive, that is, we were 'positive' yet not with culturable, infectious, lethal pathogen. Exactly why we will learn. Whom also. When released also. Multiple of single source release (Couey, Yeadon etc.). The truth is coming. Yet wrong was done with this pathogen (deliberate or accidental release and I say deliberate and I say malfeasance was at play and 'IS' at play) and bad people used deadly mRNA technology to bring a gene injection that itself has harmed.

Teaser:

***'The problematic Kennedy and Malone relationship has actively sought out and entangled itself with us. While Robert Malone is suing us for \$25 million***

*for alleged defamation — the first and only time in six decades of reform work that anyone has made such an accusation — our business and friendship circle has been actively infiltrated by supporters of Robert F. Kennedy and Robert Malone. Their purpose appears to have been twofold: firstly, to get us to lay off criticizing Robert Malone, even though he's the one suing and attacking us, and secondly, to stop us from talking about the Kennedy/Malone relationships. We believe these covert influencers are more connected to Robert Kennedy's organization and interests than Robert Malone's.*

*In particular, we shared with them the information that we had found in an important paper published in various places by Robert Malone from January through March 2020. Malone, along with first author Riche, definitively demonstrated that the existing mRNA and DNA vaccines were too dangerous for experimentation on humans. When they kept postponing the release of the news, we finally published the article, "Could This Man Have Saved the World," on America Out Loud.<sup>7</sup>*

*Why would people associated with Robert F. Kennedy Jr. want to suppress information that Robert Malone failed to inform the world that he had known and scientifically proven since January 2020, that all DNA and mRNA vaccines are too dangerous to experiment on humans? We believe if Malone had broadcast that information any time after January 2020, it would have been picked up by the press and potentially prevented millions of COVID vaccine injuries and deaths that continue to emerge today. What is the source of Malone having so much protection, influence, and power even within an "anti-vax" organization?*

*But we will no longer be intimidated. We increasingly realize the political importance of shedding light on this man who seems, in our opinion, to have successfully muzzled and dismembered much of the health freedom movement in America and perhaps worldwide with fears of being sued and accusations of treating him unfairly. From doctors to journalists, and other outstanding social commentators, everyone we know who has considered being critical of*

*Malone has wrestled with fear of his legal threats and his personal attacks, and most have chosen silence.'*

# Malone knew mRNA technology based gene injections were NOT safe, he invented it, he knew it did not stay in injection site, he knew it reverse transcribed, he knew it was deadly, he stayed silent

IMO, if you want to blame Fauci & Bourla & Collins & Kariko & Bancel & Baric and all of these people, then you must include Malone; IMO the harms & deaths due to the mRNA technology rests on Malone too



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

APR 23, 2023

[Share](#)

Malone must answer to COVID vaccine deaths, as must Fauci and Baric and Francis Collins and all of them. Malone gets no pass!

It is better you stopped calling out Fauci et al. Stop, if Malone is getting a pass, let them all retire and go their way! Stop being a blatant two-faced hypocrite!

I place the post mRNA technology based COVID gene injection deaths at the feet of Malone and those like him who brought this mRNA technology. Malone said he invented the underlying mRNA technology that he boasted about and his lackies, and as such, he has to answer questions (he should, don't you think) especially on why he was silent for so long on the harms and how it worked and why he knew it should have not been used in humans yet 'went along' and why he and others benefitted on the upside and then seek to benefit now on the downside when the sh\*t has hit the fan; Malone **'definitively demonstrated that the existing mRNA and DNA vaccines were too dangerous for experimentation on humans.'**

Yet was silent for too long on the deadliness of the core mRNA technology he invented. Too much time had passed, he knew yet was silent.

I also do not believe he took the shot.

I have no issue with him personally, I just find him hard to believe and trust on this vaccine or any aspect of it or on anything COVID (Malone lacks sufficient competence on public health, epidemiology, immunology, virology, and vaccinology IMO and IMO many of his public comments on these topics make no sense even to a novice 'junior' wannabe immunologist, virologist, vaccinologist like myself though I am heavily worked in the area and I can surely match wits), on anything COVID, especially mRNA technology, I find him very disengenuous and shift, as he has had over 2 years and more to come clean and has only paraded around in a travelling ring circus and benefitted. IMO. Spoken to the public in circles. This is my opinion as a scientist. Call me names, call me what you wish, say I am inept, say anything, call me a fraud, as it is your right. We can debate, I can defend me if I wish. So can Malone. We need not sue each other. And you can try to take me out and cancel me, you will find you cannot. Cough cough \*\*John\*\* cough cough. Take your best shot John. The likes of you. You will find you will damage yourself more than you damage my name. I invite you. Take your best shot. You money whoring pimps in the Freedom Movement. Stealing money from the unsuspecting public. Soon I will be naming names and deeds.

It is why I will not be part of his (Malone's DMED and Global Covid Summit) and any of the 'Freedom movement' clown car show anymore, for it is a circus clown car, it is a money making scheme now. Not about the people and helping them, no. That is over. Now it is 'get rich' for COVID is dying.

So you have Malone arriving LATE on the scene saying "I invented mRNA technology" that is in the COVID vaccine, is and was the basis of the gene injection. Now to me, the first thing came to my mind is (as I was in agreement to allow him into the Freedom Movement we started since early 2020) 'wow, this guy will now tell us lots on how it works and how to stop it'. Para. But no,

we did not get that, no no, instead we got people hero worshipping and idol worshipping. We had people focused on creating a fake persona. For what? Over what? A man just told you he invented the mRNA technology aspect of the shot that is deadly and harming and killing you. Yet you did not think he has questions to answer?

How did that translate into lets give him fame and donate money? How? This boggles my mind. I find it shocking yet I now understood how the public was misled bigtime in COVID, how they acquiesced and fell so easily to the doctors and government mandated lockdowns and masks and the COVID shot, unquestioning. Even vaccinating their zero risk children who had a vanishingly small risk of severe outcome or death from COVID. How easily people fell to the lockdown lunacy. It is as if they must believe someone, must believe in something, grasping at something, or hoping someone would tell them the truth and answers.

It is almost like 5G warfare and mass formation has been rested upon the public. Almost like the joke is on you. And you do not get it.

I now get how 'trusting' people were of those in authority. Of anyone seeming in authority. In this COVID fraud. It is as if they cannot think critically. Malone IMO appears to have preyed on that, with others. He knew people were 'trusting' for he came around telling us by dropping names, places he worked, knowing CIA people and his billions in grant money (forgot to mention its tax payer money, your money) and blah blah blah. I knew day one this guy was a blowhard. He knows that he has bull shitted the public and he got some doctors (most I grew to know and really liked and cannot say anything bad about them save they are weak people in search of an idiot) to go along and help create a fake persona that is not real. And they did it for the want of fame and money, 'to come'. All of this is about shout outs and photos and gatherings etc. to see how each benefit off each other. It is so very repulsive. It is not about the damaged public. Malone IMO has really said lots but really said nothing. He has given the public who badly trusted and wanted truth, he gave them nothing. The

public got nothing. But he/they benefitted with fame and money. I cannot believe how people fell for this. Well now I could but it so surprises me.

How could the inventor of the mRNA technology that is killing us be invited to speak to tell us that it is dangerous yet you do not question him on his role, why he did it, how does it work, how to stop the mechanism of action? That you do not realize that he (and other lab scientists in this mRNA technology research) is/are partly responsible for the disaster we have been through with the gene injection. Where is the antidote etc.? How come nothing? I cannot understand this. I am so outraged by this con dropped onto the public, that I take 3 showers a day to rid myself of the fact that I was part of his/their groups for a bit. I feel so very ashamed. I failed the public. I am so sorry. I helped portray a lie. Malone, then, its a lie! IMO. The persona. Until he addresses the questions and ceases suing people and accusing them of defaming him when they ask legitimate questions and raise issues, in their own bumbling stumbling outraged way, then he is a lie! This whole thing is a big fat fraud! Many are frauds IMO.

I call on Malone to fix this! Stand up now! Do the right thing, help us fix this! Stop the parading and the benefit to you. Don't say your substack is free, you know many pay to subscribe. Yes we know of their free will, as they do for all our stacks. Yours is not unique. And stop saying you pay to travel to go to shows. Great you could pay, some of us drive thousands of miles to go to shows and we do not even get paid for that, as we cannot fly about like you. Good for you that you could afford to fly. We drive. We all know this for we are part of the model. You do as if the public is that stupid.

The virus was a fraud (exactly what it is and when released, how released, where etc.), the pandemic was a fraud (never was a pandemic), the lockdown lunatic reponse was a fraud, the vaccine was a fraud (failed out of the gate and was never ever needed and it is deadly), all of it, and even parts of the COVID Movement is a fraud!

Yes, I just said that, parts of the Movement is a fraud, a fat lie, preying on you because they know you are vulnerable and in search of answers, that you are harmed and hurt and want answers.

It is something that exists only to take money from you! There are people in the Movement who think you the public are stupid idiots. In search of a hero to hold onto. They trot out people like Malone and others and create this persona and interest based on NOTHING, and you fall for it, so they could make you part with your money with ease. And they do! Putting on shows. To get into your pocket.

Why? I feel so sorry and hurt for the public for they just wanted help. They trusted. They were harmed by the lockdowns and the gene injection and sought answers to help them. Many have taken advantage of them, many 'projects', many 'entities' only set up to make money and enrich themselves. It is plain to see. And I am very sorry and I apologize for those people who did that and are doing that! I am very sorry that the public is advantaged that way. The public is the only one to have lost in all of this.

Yes, many have taken advantage of a trusting loving people, a public that only seeks answers and to get well.

I am always available for Malone to debate, anyplace, anytime, any manner, any forum, any interviewers (we each can chose one) but one stipulation, it must be 'live' and no edits and no pre-questions. Raw, it must be raw and the public must have 'call in'. No time delays to edit. Moreover, Malone does not need to debate me, for the key is to get him to answer serious questions. Not necessarily with me. So I will want any other to debate him yet same conditions as above.

Come on Robert, lets get it on!

And not because you created a persona and fell for the persona (you the COVID movement 'media', so called 'media'), not because you created it for money and fame and ego, for the travelling show, for the ring circus, not because of that, means you are right; you seem to not understand that it is the mRNA technology

in the gene shot that Malone said he invented, that is the reason we have the harms and deaths, you live in a la la land with the travelling show and you refuse to ask the right questions; you seem to be under ‘mass formation’ psychosis, seems it was played on you! IMO Malone must be called under oath (with others involved in mRNA technology and vaccine, people like Bourla, Bancel etc.) in the congress to answer serious questions and yes, he now says it can go into the meat supply blah blah blah, yet, it is his/your technology, so talk about the harms of it and how to stop it; he has failed over these years to tell us, to tell us how to stop the mRNA effects, an antidote, something, anything; so the deaths IMO are on him and all involved! IMO.

Yes I just said that, Malone and those like him who brought this mRNA technology and gene injection vaccine, have the deaths that occurred due to the shot, on their hands. Malone cannot be absolved or gain fame over something that is so very harmful. I find it incredible that this charade and game and show has lasted this long.

Scientist to scientist, if it’s his invention, and it causes deaths as we see and you say, as you trot out the CDC’s VAERS daily hammering it, showcasing the deaths due to the shots, then you are really talking about Malone’s work, are you not? Should he not answer? How could you be calling Fauci and Birx and Francis Collins and Azar etc. all kinds of derogatory names and calling them out, and accusing them of killing people (I agree) yet be silent on Malone? You are a hypocrite and you know it, and we know why...it’s called ‘Green back Boggey’. MONEY! Do not call for investigations and jailing or Fauci et al. if you are silent on Malone and Kariko and Weissman et al.’s roles. All persons linked to the vaccine, from mRNA all the way, must be investigated.

And you out there, you lackies, you ‘agencies’, you scams, for thats what you are, scams, who hang on in the hopes of money, you money whores, your pimps in the Freedom Movement, we know who you are, I was involved with you, remember, deeply, you make the mistake and come at me in the media for this post, remember, I can and will hit you back, be careful with me, I don’t play your pink poissy hat game! I will punish you in media as you try to hurt me in

media. If you wage a media jihad on me, I will return it in kind. If you slander my name, I will return it. If you smear me, I will smear you back. Do not attack me on behalf of Malone. Just do the right thing, by starting to ask him real questions for once!

It is simple to me, I want Malone to answer questions and to help save lives, he has not done so to date! His mRNA technology killed people. He must answer in proper forums! He does not get a pass! He has failed in doing what was needed to be done to mitigate the risk from his mRNA technology! He has failed the public and I talk as a scientist. I find it repulsive the show and games and no one is getting serious about this by asking the right questions.

And you idiots out there, don't write me or call me saying I made a typo. I don't care. This is not an English paper and I am angry too and I am allowed to make typos in my anger. When I want to edit something and write to publish in a book or medical paper, I will edit or I may call you, NOT!

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

[Subscribe](#)

**231 Comments**

# **Did Brownstone's leadership censor Dr. Peter Breggin citing Malone? IMO 100% Yes! My motivation is truth-telling in an age of nonstop lies by media, government, & self-enrichment on the COVID tragedy**

What Brownstone's leadership did was pure censorship & cancelling, exactly what it said it fights against; Pure truth-telling & I will not cover anything over and hide it, I will speak it as it is



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

APR 25, 2023

My aim and goal is to say things, write them as I see it. How I think about it. Not you. I want to be open, clear, transparent, explicit. Real and honest. Pure, even if it offends you. I just wish to inform.

I wish to be brief and tell a story that must be told, one surrounding blatant censoring by an op-ed media outfit supposedly set up to fight censoring etc. Professing to be against censorship.

Who was I as to Brownstone? I was a major author for Brownstone.



This substack is painful but had to be written to properly inform the public. It surrounds Brownstone Institute leadership and who actively censored and cancelled Dr. Peter Breggin and Ginger Breggin, and in doing it, telling me that it is/was due to considerations linked to Dr. Malone. Their belief and stance about Malone as to the lawsuit filed by Malone on Breggin. How do I know? I was directly involved in the discussion. So I am going to relay a set of discussions involving leadership of Brownstone and myself, as it pertained to Malone and Dr. Peter Breggin.

At this time, I will not name names as that is not the issue. I wish to simply tell the story.

It is really misguided and tragic what occurred here. Wrong.

First, one would agree that I was an important ingredient to Brownstone in its launching and early days. Actually, I wrote extensively for the outfit. I was celebrated. Jeff Tucker (founder of Brownstone) told me at a reception ceremony launching Brownstone as we talked one on one para loosely: "Paul, you are a major reason we are here and are more important to Brownstone than

you realize” para. Then. I had just told Jeff that I was overwhelmed with the praise and did not think I deserved it. I understood he was talking about the review I did (and published in Brownstone) on natural immunity that really put Brownstone on the map for FOX News as an example, interviewed on that review I did and mentioned ‘Brownstone’ several times as did other news outlets and I myself went out of the way to showcase the name ‘Brownstone’ to get it into the media each time I was interviewed.

Note, I still stand behind the initial ‘idea’ of Brownstone and I really took a liking to Jeff Tucker and still do today, save for him being IMO very misguided on Malone’s mRNA technology and the harms it has caused and the failure of Malone to address the harms from the mRNA technology itself and how to mitigate it before spike is translated. I today realize that Tucker does not get that it is Malone’s mRNA technology that has killed people re the COVID gene injection. That there are very serious questions Malone must answer (and has not) if we question Fauci et al. That is not for me to solve however. Yet I do think Tucker is an upstanding citizen and human being. Esoteric, different, but a good human being. I have nothing ill to say about him.

That it is no secret as to my prominence in Brownstone and what I did for Brownstone and my paper in Brownstone on natural immunity being superior to any immunity conferred by a vaccine (given natural exposure immunity targetted the full viral ball and all proteins on the surface as well as interior as part of the immune response and memory while vaccinal induced immunity focused on the target antigen ONLY and for COVID, it was the mutable, ever changing spike glycoprotein on the surface of the viral ball with its receptor binding sites (epitopes)), placed Brownstone on the media map.

I wrote it partly for that reason and to help Jeff Tucker (who I considered a friend from way back at AIER) as I felt he was mistreated by AIER (as my relationship with him was very good, technical) and placed it there to help accomplish that. I sought to help Jeff mainstream Brownstone. I did. Jeff’s aim when Brownstone initiated sat wonderfully with me in terms of fighting the tyrannical censoring we were experiencing in the COVID Freedom Movement

by the media and journal publishers and governments but something wrong has happened and it surrounds Malone. And I decided to tell you.

Brownstone made a mistake however, a huge one in my estimation and I could not abide by it nor condone it.

What happened? Well, briefly (with explanation to come below) Brownstone leadership refused to allow Dr. Peter Breggin into a Brownstone e-mail list serve (daily research debate etc.) in order to appease Malone. Despite Breggin meeting the requirements set by Brownstone. Breggin was denied and it had 100% to do with Malone. I know, I was in the discussions and it was wrong and while it was Brownstone leadership decision to make, what was done was wrong on many levels and really signalled to me, the beginning of the end of my relationship with Brownstone. The action was untenable as far as I was concerned and I struggled to keep silent and to go along, including another instance to censor and that too had to do with Malone whereby a writer raised issues about Malone's credibility and I was asked to not discuss it given if I raised it, it would amplify the statement more widely and extensively. I struggled with the censorship for the people there at Brownstone, other writers, I grew to appreciate for their work and they were oblivious to the machinations sideways. This has nothing to do with them.

# **Dr. Paul Alexander to Dr. Robert Malone: I do not know the answers & wanted to know if you can inform the public on these 5 questions: i)have you received money \$ from any patents linked to any aspect**

of mRNA technology ii)did you know content of the gene injection leaves injection site iii)is reverse transcribed? iv)are you developing (linked to in any manner) your own spike recovery formula?



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAY 1, 2023

It is imperative that you tell the public what you knew about mRNA etc. being reversed transcribed as it is, that it must have left the injection site (the LNP, mRNA, spike protein, the vaccine content etc. as it was designed to do this and so when did you know this) and also, you said that you do not support any supplement para and so, can you let us know given your attack or statements (however it is viewed or 'lack of support) (via involving an EPOCH interview) on TWC's spike support formula if you yourself are in the midst of developing your own spike support formula (maybe with NATTOKINASE too), whether directly or indirectly involved.

I think it is critical that the public hear from you, whether you benefit financially (have or will) from any aspect of mRNA technology (as to patents, in the past, now, direct, indirect, other people or researchers working with it but you benefit, money today, tomorrow, the future, monies in ANY manner, or not only money \$ but stocks or any form of incentivization) in the Moderna and Pfizer gene injections (or any mRNA technology based injection) for that would put a very different spin on the issue. That actually would be devastating if so. Can you clarify please. Do you have patents of any kind regarding any aspect of

the mRNA technology in those COVID gene vaccines, in ANY manner? Direct or indirect. In plain language, do you benefit now, have you benefitted, will you benefit in the future, financially, money wise or any form of incentive or payment, in any manner from the COVID gene injection vaccines due to any patents you have linked to it, shared or individual patent? In any manner. In any manner for any work. Do you get money or any form of payment based on the sale of the vaccines (Moderna, Pfizer, or any such COVID or related vaccine by any other manufacturer, linked to the fraud COVID pandemic)?

One more question, can you tell us if you are the inventor of the core mRNA technology that has gone into the Moderna and Pfizer mRNA technology COVID gene injection? I do not mean the final vaccine that is injected, I mean the mRNA technology (mRNA strands, the technology itself) that codes for the spike protein (and whatever else it codes for) that sits inside of the LNP fatty balls that is injected into persons as part of the COVID vaccination step. The mRNA that is the LNP payload. Is this the same mRNA technology that (regardless of the swapped out methyl-pseudouridine and molecular caps and LNP etc.) forms the basis for the mRNA technology gene injections? In other words, you yourself has used the term para ‘inventor of the mRNA technology’ and it is the reason you are known. I m asking, can you say it clearly, that you invented (created or developed, ‘you’) the mRNA technology that is the core to the mRNA gene injections that was rolled out to the world?

I would expect that because of my questions, your lackies (some would say supporters, I would say lackies for that is what some doctors and scientists actually in the COVID Freedom movement are and became, some say for money, some say for fame, some say to latch on to you for shout outs, I do not know why, not sure about all of this, some say to develop supplements with you, some say to make money with you, again I do not know, look, I just do not know, I am only trying to understand your role in the mRNA technology development and am expecting to be attacked by those who do not want you questioned to upset their money train (maybe not yours? but theirs) and I get it, yet I am trying to understand mainly to see if you would help, as the inventor of the mRNA technology, create some follow-up technology or adjunct technology

to be given so that the mRNA mechanism of action is stopped given the spike protein is the toxic business end of the mRNA technology and I hope you understand my role, only to help save lives as I imagine is yours) would find a way to smear and attack me etc. in the media. I am prepared for that and will respond in kind. These questions I have are critical Sir, I do not accuse, I am asking, I do not know, scientist to scientist and again, if I am attacked or I deem it was one, I will be forced to go to media too.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or

So are you developing your own spike support formula (to fight against the mRNA itself that is toxic and spike protein the mRNA technology you invented induces) given your statements about TWC's product that has NATTOKINASE in it and you 'do' support NATTOKINASE. I found it puzzling when you went after TWC's spike support formula when you had just praised NATTOKINASE in the interview. So I was confused as to if you really did not support NATTOKINASE or were attacking TWC itself and it's scientists. Please advise.

In other words, was your attack (or statements against) of TWC's Nattokinase spike support formula because you are developing your own such formula, maybe near identical formula? So you were trying to take it out as an option? That makes business sense but I do not get it, why would you not work with TWC? Why attack a formula that may offer some help and support? At this time. Why not partner with us to help save lives and improve health and well-being? The tent is big and we have room for you and would welcome you! Please advise on these questions as I do not know the answers and it will help us the public as we wrestle with the devastation of the mRNA technology based COVID gene injection, the very mRNA technology you advised that you invented. I have lots of mRNA technology questions but for another time, these 5 are ones I think are key at this time.

Thank you for considering.



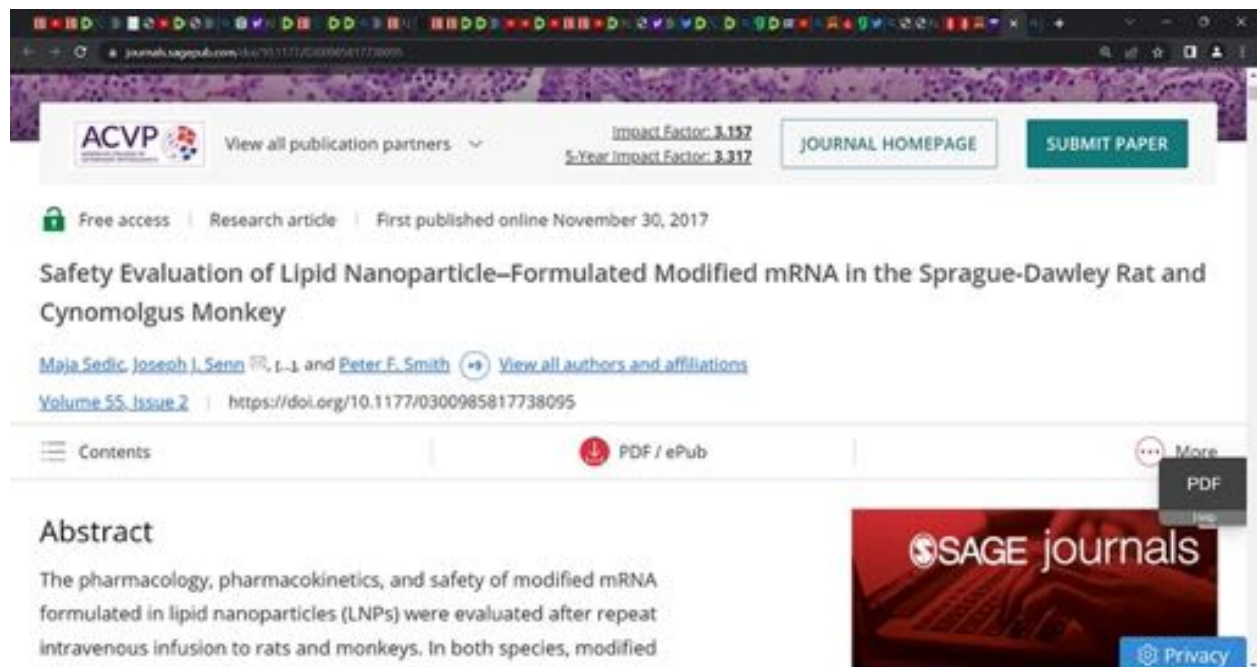
# **mRNA, synthetic mRNA (modified mRNA) formulated in lipid nanoparticles (LNPs) was always potentially TOXIC & all those involved knew it! 2017 study by Sedic is key in our understanding & why**

I call on Malone to explain what he knew & when about deleterious chromosomal changes reverse transcription, CDC lie it stayed at site, \$ patents; we need answers; 2017 study raised risk questions!



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAY 3, 2023



ACVP View all publication partners Impact Factor: 3.157 5-Year Impact Factor: 3.317 JOURNAL HOMEPAGE SUBMIT PAPER

Free access | Research article | First published online November 30, 2017

## Safety Evaluation of Lipid Nanoparticle–Formulated Modified mRNA in the Sprague-Dawley Rat and Cynomolgus Monkey

Maja Sedic, Joseph J. Senn, et al. and Peter F. Smith [View all authors and affiliations](#)

Volume 55, Issue 2 | <https://doi.org/10.1177/0300985817738095>

Contents PDF / ePub More PDF

### Abstract

The pharmacology, pharmacokinetics, and safety of modified mRNA formulated in lipid nanoparticles (LNPs) were evaluated after repeat intravenous infusion to rats and monkeys. In both species, modified

**SAGE journals**

Privacy

SOURCE:

<https://journals.sagepub.com/doi/10.1177/0300985817738095>



# **'Malone Becomes a Fifth Generation Warrior – But Who Is the Enemy?' Excellent piece by Dr. Peter Breggin & Ginger Breggin & it echoes what I have stated, you have been made fools of for what is told**

was done to you, is seemingly being done to you & you are lapping it up; today, you listen to people e.g. Kariko, who brought the very same mRNA technology in the vaccine that kills & harms you



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAY 4, 2023

Mass psychosis or fomation (they tell you you were insane and delusional and under a trance) or what ever the hell people call it and the 5-G warfare crap now that you are subjected to (or they tell you that you are subjected to it), and all the while, you even step forward and when you ask people serious questions, they then threaten you and you get threats and attacked by sycophants. What they have proven is you are indeed weak, they figured it out, and they have capitalized and preyed on it! They knew you were frightened and would seek authority figures spewing fancy type words. You sought a hero, a saviour, an idol. It is understandable but then the freaks and low-lives among us come calling, for your heart and soul, your mind. When you hero worship, people make fools of you and take advantage of you. Often, if you listen closely, they are no better than the snake oils salesman King Ashish Jha himself...they are all snake oils salespersons. Listen closely, its just a load of drivel and garbage dressed up. They are indeed imposing all those insane mind techniques they say others e.g. the government, has used on you, they themselves are using on you, and you are so weak and vulnerable and confused you do not see or 'get' it.

Maybe Dr. Breggin who is a world famous trained psychiatrist can help you clear the field a bit.

This piece by Breggins I think is quite good, comprehensive. Raises serious questions. I find of utility to understand what is around me and being said. Most of it is garbage, to make you think people are giving you help when they are only 'taking'.

Be careful. No technocrat or bureaucrat has answers for you. They are simple money whores pimping off your own tax money, could not function in the real world so they preyed on your tax money. In labs. And wrote grants. All their life. And did wrong to you en route. Go ask Kariko what your tax money brought you. Ask Weissman if their mRNA technology 'helped' you or 'helps' anyone or anything. Ask Malone.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

Start here:

'Robert Malone, MD, self-acclaimed inventor of the mRNA vaccine technology, [delivered a speech](#) to a reported crowd of 800 souls in Stockholm, Sweden, on January 21st, 2023. His subject was psychological warfare, in the past referred to as psyops or psychological operations and now as Fifth Generation Warfare. Dr. Malone appeared to be perfecting a new stump speech which has now been delivered in Sweden, Canada, and in other venues. More recently, on April 24th, 2023, [the Malones announced](#) that they are writing a new book titled *PsyWars: The 21st Battlefield*, adding to the importance of this new twist in this approach to the psychology of the "masses" and who or what controls them.

Dr. Malone titled his talk “Fifth Generation Warfare and Sovereignty.” The speech might have been called: “A *Demonstration* of Fifth Generation Warfare.” Malone employed many of the very techniques that he suggests within his presentation that are being used by covert individual forces today. He completed his speech by urging his audience of 800 attendees to become Fifth Generation warriors.

Malone urged his audience, “Okay, learn these methods; you learn the defensive and the offensive techniques.” He seemed to be asking people to become high-tech manipulators and psychological terrorists in the mold of psyops warriors.

### **What is Fifth Generation Warfare (5GW)**

[Fifth Generation Warfare \(5GW\)](#) is a term used in military circles to describe the current era of psychological/propaganda warfare. The [phrase describes techniques](#) using communication, art, propaganda, and psychology in any medium to influence the receivers of the message. It is specifically taught and used within military and intelligence communities and many government agencies. It is used in digital and legacy communication mediums, new and old.

Digital mediums and especially social media outlets have increased the potential power and reach of 5GW, although the influence of the techniques has been a part of life ever since the serpent whispered to Eve, “Don’t tell Adam.” In fact, if sex is the oldest occupation of humans, then gossiping is the second oldest occupation, and is an example of Fifth Generation Warfare.

### **Psyops Is Not Honest or Genuine Communication**

Psyops or Fifth Generation Warfare differs in its purpose and intended outcome from what might be called honest, forthright, or sincere communication. Psyops is the opposite of giving an individual informed consent. In order to give informed consent, an individual must be free of coercion and must be provided the necessary information to make a rational decision based on their own independent reasoning. In other words, informed consent aims at providing the education and conditions for making a voluntary decision.

Psyops, by contrast, is coercive and calculated to result in a predetermined response or decision. It can employ fear, guilt, shame, anxiety, deceit, lying, misrepresentation — and indeed any conceivable manipulation. It is closely related to what the Chinese Communists call “unrestricted warfare,” where success trumps all other considerations, such as ethics or the law.

As we described in *COVID-19 and the Global Predators: We Are the Prey*, we have all been exposed to this kind of psyops in the global effort to make everyone in the world take the genetic vaccines. Children have been told to get vaccinated to save their grandparents. Adults have been forced to choose between taking the vaccines or losing their employment, or their ability to enroll in school. Information on vaccine harms have been hidden or misrepresented. In academic fields, including science and medicine, vigorous debate and opposing or alternative perspectives have been suppressed.

The First Amendment, freedom of speech, is key to a functioning republic of well-informed individuals, while Fifth Generation Warfare is key to destroying the public’s ability to make informed decisions, instead forcing people into predetermined, uninformed, and coerced decision-making.

### **5G Warfare Aims to Manipulate Thoughts and Attitudes**

The overriding function of 5GW is not to impart information; It is to influence, control, and overwhelm one’s enemy and intimidate, silence, demoralize and destroy all opposition. This is “best” done to a population unaware of being targeted. LTG Michael Flynn, in his new book on the subject, [\*The Citizen’s Guide to Fifth Generation Warfare\*](#), by Michael Flynn and Boone Cutler, describe these efforts in their chapter “Inside the strategy and tactics of 5GW is manipulation of thoughts and attitudes without people’s awareness.”

Psychologists, advertising executives, politicians, public relations professionals, media, and military members have [been using communication techniques to influence](#) and sway individuals and groups throughout history. The fliers printed during the American Revolution, the government posters from WW II, and the

‘winning hearts and minds’ strategies of the Middle East conflicts are all examples.

As a part of his deceptive presentation, Malone fails to mention General Flynn and the General’s new book, thus framing Malone himself as the new 5G Warfare expert while co-opting General Flynn’s position as the leading expert.

Aspects of Fifth Generation Warfare include propaganda, spin, repetitiveness, mystery, anger, fear inducement, and other techniques. Applying 5GW can be as simple as using the phrase “my great friend” in order to enhance one’s status and to emphasize influence. Some of the [most recent complicated 5GW campaigns](#) are those aimed at censoring any criticism of COVID “vaccines.”

### **Dr. Malone Has Used 5GW Techniques Before**

Malone’s Stockholm speech is not the first time he has employed Fifth Generation Warfare (5GW) techniques. His [Substack columns](#) offer many examples.

Epidemiologist Paul Alias Alexander, Ph.D., is a Former Senior Advisor to Trump’s COVID Task Force and Former Advisor to WHO. He has courageously revealed in a recent substack column that during the Senate hearing that brought some of the top COVID critical scientists together, Dr. Malone was denigrating Dr. Peter Breggin, who was not present. [Dr. Alexander reported](#):

“I personally heard him, Malone, at a Senate meeting in Washington D.C. verbally ridiculing and smearing the Breggins to other scientists present. They were not there to defend themselves as he bragged about his lawsuit of \$25 million against Dr. Peter Breggin and what he was doing against them. We run in similar circles. I was surprised he would do that in the Senate building (we were called there by Senator Johnson to discuss COVID and issues), and he was talking about his lawsuit on [the] Breggins as if it were a joke and a game, a sport, with listeners standing around enjoying a laugh. *He poisoned the well, so to speak. He was trying to get the listeners to agree with him, yet they had no*

*idea about the minutia.* He was bragging, and it repulsed me. A joke on Dr. Breggin, who has done more for America and this movement than Malone could ever do?” [italics added.]

## **Weaponizing America’s Legal System in a Chilling Fashion**

The filing of the \$25 million-dollar alleged defamation lawsuit against defendants, including Peter R. Breggin MD and Ginger Ross Breggin, and Dr. Jane Ruby, is an example of the [5GW tactic of lawfare](#). This is Fifth Generation Warfare using the legal system. After running past the allotted 90-day period for serving us with the suit, Malone received several automatic court extensions, thus continuing to brandish the lawsuit like a sword over our heads, as well as the heads of other critics, without actually having its merit tested in court.

With only three days to go before the suit was set to expire, Dr. Peter Breggin was hospitalized with what doctors diagnosed as COVID pneumonia, and it was announced on the internet that he was very ill. At that most vulnerable time, with the entire Breggin household very ill with COVID, [Malone executed service](#) of his \$25 million alleged defamation lawsuit on the Breggins at their private home. Because of the illness, Dr. Breggin did not consider that Malone had only a few days left to serve him, or that Malone or anyone else would take advantage of his being ill. That kind of thinking required the mindset of an advocate of Five G Warfare.

## **No Further Intimidation**

We have decided to stop being intimidated. Before we were served, it had become increasingly clear that the filed \$25 million dollar lawsuit is a tactic to shut down the free speech of the Breggins and to intimidate everyone else into silence as well while Malone tries to fulfill his public and political ambitions free from contrary opinions by other health freedom advocates and physicians. But all that is coming to an end now with [many new people researching and writing about Robert Malone](#) and who he really is.

## **A \$25 Million Lawsuit is Chilling to Free Speech**

Freedom fighters and thought leaders all over the world have watched the Malone legal actions against the Breggins unfold and continue to follow its progress, [demonstrating its influence in suppressing free thought](#), free speech, and the free exchange of ideas in the public squares, both physical and digital.

Dr. [Malone has extensively criticized, attacked, and exercised](#) tactics of lawfare in threatening legal actions like cease-and-desist letters and demand letters against other thought leaders and activists in the freedom movement.

Even when the lawfare exists only in the form of verbal or written threats of legal actions, the threats themselves cast a deep chill over any critical intellectual discussion on topics that Malone may find offensive.

The letters force thought leaders to withhold criticism of the angry and threatening “member of the freedom movement” and influence them not to evaluate or discuss any topics he has decided to claim as his own. For the vast majority of potential critics, it is easier not to speak about topics Malone may find offensive rather than to risk being sued for more money than one can imagine

Techniques of Fifth Generation Warfare Employed in the Malone Presentation

[Dr. Malone’s Stockholm Speech](#) Ironically Illustrates many examples of Fifth Generation Warfare. His complete Stockholm speech, the video and the transcript, can be [found here](#).



Malone's speech, while allegedly describing Fifth Generation Warfare, is actually leveling that warfare against the audience who came to this conference seeking solutions and hope in the face of the brutal and deadly totalitarian oppression that has swept the world. Here are some examples:

1. Apologize for speaking so "strongly and frankly" before saying anything else. This places listeners on edge. *"...what I want to talk about is some sensitive stuff, some strong language."*
2. Express your own "anxiety" over the 'dangerous topic.' *"My mouth is getting dry talking about these things. I do feel a little passionate."*
3. Create mystery around the subject you are examining. *"Fifth Generation Warfare is a war of information and perception. A strange game, the only winning move is not to play."* (But ironically, he will later say that they should fight this war, without saying here that the only way to win is to not play. Confusing contradictory statements that can stifle action are common in Malone's presentations are a characteristic of Fifth Generation Warfare.]

4. Define it as being NEW and very complex. *“We’re in a new information ecosystem.” ... “It’s a new technology space for protest movements.”*
5. Say that Fifth Generation Warfare is diffuse, decentralized and completely hidden from sight. *“who’s the puppet master? Behind the COVID crisis? Have we as we’ve experienced it, who is it? Anybody here? No. Was it Klaus? No, there’s something above Klaus. Was it Biden? Was it Tony Fauci? These are all surrogates. Okay. You don’t really know who is managing the message that has been propagated on you. That’s Fifth Generation Warfare.”* Obscuring the real enemies is another classic Malone manner preventing action against the globalists.
6. Declare the real world obsolete. *“The world that many of us believed existed no longer exists if it ever did.”* At minute 22:33 Dr. Malone says *“We talked about sovereign autonomous nation states; those are being treated as obsolete now.”*
7. Make the audience think they are ignorant. *“Understand the Milgram experiment and the Asch experiment. These have demonstrated the ability to manipulate the human mind and human behavior in ways that are far beyond what we assimilate within our own souls...”*
8. Refer to deeply hidden, powerful and dangerous entities now threatening to citizens. *“The Five Eyes Alliance, this security consortium, okay. They share data among each other and when they are prohibited from acting against their own citizens. They have reciprocal arrangements so that for instance, MI5 [British Intelligence agency] acts against the United States citizens, CIA, NSA, and other US agencies act against UK citizens. This is this reciprocal Five Eyes Alliance it is the most powerful intelligence organization in the world and it’s largely dominating global politics...”*
9. Declare that those national entities meant to protect citizens are now turned against citizens. *“...militaries all over the western world have been deployed against us they’re the ones that have been managing all this propaganda we’ve been subjected to.”* While there is some truth to this, it does not look the military to the global cabals including the military-industrial complex, the banks, the UN and WHO, the Chinese Communist Party etc.

10. Speak in complete but highly threatening generalities. “... *these people are trained to manipulate your mind.*”
11. Tell people that there are many attempts to destroy an organization by spreading rumors or unsubstantiated accusations about others in the group with no specifics. Speak in generalities always. Meanwhile, Malone himself has been attacking many leading members of the organization.
12. Use beauty and other aesthetics to emphasize your message, in art, in film, in song. Dr. Malone uses a short film featuring filmmaker Mikki Willis who carries forward Malone’s message and further demonstrates methods of propaganda. Willis has been known to reach out to critics of Malone to convince them it’s all a misunderstanding.
13. The film Malone features blames the group (listeners) themselves for their problems “...*As the lies bloom, like worker bees, well intentioned citizens pollinate the masses with poisonous disinformation. What the gossiping bees fail to realize is that they themselves are doing the work of controlled opposition.*” This is truly ironic and hypocritical. As we quoted earlier from Dr. Alexander, and as we have heard from others, Malone himself regularly gossips about those he wishes to disable from criticizing him or those from whom he feels unwanted competition. More psych-ops by Malone.
14. The film tells the audience that they do not understand their own minds “...*there are forces at work who understand the functionalities of your mind far better than you do. Their goal is total control.*”
15. While indicating there are hidden forces, the narrator declares we must stand united! “*It is unity that will save our communities.*” Indicate we only have each other and that we should follow Malone. Unity under one leader is not what we will save us because unity requires bullying people into submission as Malone is doing. Freedom and especially freedom of speech will save our communities.
16. The film Introduces negative emotions. It induces shame or guilt. The narrator declares that the listeners have a flaw—in this example, pride, that they need to “*humble*” themselves. Belittles judgement of

listeners. *“We’ve been like toddlers. We’ve been fooled, lied to, scammed.”* This is not empowering; it is shaming—the most suppressive and controlling emotional assault.

17. The narrator never hints that the solutions to totalitarianism include identifying the global entities and standing up to them in defense of constitutional democracy and individual freedom. Instead, he urges listeners to identify ourselves as vulnerable and weak. *“Frankly, if you want to operate effectively in this space, I argue you have no other alternative other than humility. You have to acknowledge your ignorance...”* This is a further call to be docile and to follow him. It is not characteristic of a free people but of victims of abuse and totalitarianism. Dr. Breggin has witnessed this result in state mental hospitals and in East Berlin before the wall came down. Dr. Breggin’s strongly opposing opinions expressed in many writings including COVID-19 and the Global Predators may be why he was the first to have an actual suit filed against him. Also, we have provided much of the information about the global predators which Malone avoids getting too specific about, we believe, in his efforts to deflect criticism of those in power.
18. Dr. Malone wraps his presentation by proposing the deceptive Fifth Generation Warfare tools be used to try to overcome the totalitarians. He urges his listeners and viewers to fight manipulation with manipulation, evil with evil. For many of us this requires a deep compromise of our life-long values. In using deceptions, we become so much like those who have stolen our liberties that there is no longer anyone to fight. Dr. Malone concludes saying *“...learn these methods, you learn the defensive and the offensive techniques. And I’m glad to continue to try to help you as we walk along this path and become a force to be reckoned with, which will be able to overcome the globalist efforts to control and turn us into indentured servants. I thank you so much for your time. I hope this has been helpful. And thank you for walking the journey with me.”*

Once again, the directions are confusing and demoralizing. We are supposed to study and employ these unethical methods against other people? Does he not see

the obvious ethical and political conflicts in behaving like the enemy? Does he not see the demoralizing effects on ourselves from deceiving, manipulating, and intimidating other people? In our opinion, Dr. Malone, or those who guide him in this work, are fully aware of how confusing and paralyzing his various guidelines become as he weaves his psyops web.

Malone is literally inviting the people to become his personal psyops army. Notice the patronizing tone as he says, “And I am glad to continue to try to help you as we walk along this path,” and how his last word is “me,” a focus one can find throughout his substack.

We now know that Malone’s emphasis on Fifth Generation Warfare aims at establishing new credentials for himself and is paving the way for the release of his next book titled *PsyWar*. Earlier, Malone tried to establish himself with the concept of “mass formation psychosis,” labeling and diminishing people with a diagnosis of extreme mental illness. That has now morphed into the people becoming a mass of children bewitched by magical Fifth Generation Warfare, from which he will rescue them while training them to use the techniques against his critics, including us.

### **We Must Embrace and Live by Our Moral Values**

Instead of using deception and manipulation, we must define ourselves as free men and women. We must defend liberty and freedom and reclaim it where it has been stolen. Every slight theft must be rejected. Losses of freedom and liberty must be identified and rebuffed.

Americans, and free citizens everywhere, need to remind ourselves of the fundamentals that have provided us with freedoms and contrast our former freedoms with the last three years of totalitarianism.

We need to return to the Founding documents of our formerly free countries that provide protection and liberty to all individuals. In the United States, we need to remember our Constitution and Bill of Rights and our long and storied shared

history of brave Founders, citizens, and leaders who embraced liberty for every individual and embraced the citizen responsibilities that come with our liberty.

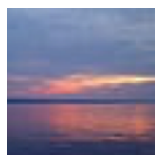
We need to re-embrace our traditional values of honesty, courage, and responsibility, and we must not demoralize or demean ourselves by using manipulations and lies to obtain our ends at the expense of others. Our nation was founded by heroes who embraced truth, honesty, forthrightness, and the principles of the Ten Commandments, as well as fear and love of God. We must reclaim their spirit for ourselves and make America once again a beacon of truth.

### **We Do Not Need A Shepherd**

We do not need to be frightened, nor do we need to be led like sheep by someone who wants to be our shepherd. We need strong and honest leaders answerable to us. We need leaders who love America, love freedom, and love and respect our fellow citizens. We need leaders who would never frighten or demean us but instead inspire us to stand up for liberty. Those who would demean and degrade us, citizens of free countries, must be openly identified and opposed.

First published on [AmericaOutLoud.com](http://AmericaOutLoud.com).

*Primary author Ginger Ross Breggin. She and her husband, Peter R. Breggin MD, are the authors of the bestselling new book COVID-19 and the Global Predators: We are the Prey, with introductions by top COVID-19 scientists and physicians, Peter A. McCullough MD, MPH; Elizabeth Lee Vliet MD; and Vladimir “Zev” Zelenko MD.’*



[Peter and Ginger Breggin Exposing the Global Predators](#)

## **Malone Becomes a Fifth Generation Warrior – But Who Is the Enemy?**

Robert Malone, MD, self-acclaimed inventor of the mRNA vaccine technology, delivered a speech to a reported crowd of 800 souls in Stockholm, Sweden, on January 21st, 2023. His subject was psychological warfare, in the past referred to as psyops or psychological operations and now as Fifth Generation Warfare. Dr. Malone appeared to be perfecting a new st...

[Read more](#)

# **I belonged to a COVID scientist group (that I was part of at inception); I am now blocked because I ask questions of Malone & certain members (lackies, sycophants) complained & I was censored, blocked**

So I am telling them for they read my substack to get my science, up yours! I will continue to ask questions of Malone for his mRNA technology with others, have killed people; I will not cease



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAY 6, 2023

We will not cease. We need answers.

It is remarkable doctors and scientists in that so called Freedom Fighter group called for me to stop writing about Malone and was clearly stated as such. I knew who each one was, I was told and yes, these are people with heads up Malone's ass. They will historically need to explain why. I did stop in that group, and I believe I then posted a story about the Breggins and was blocked again, as it related to Malone's law suit.

Its all about money, fame, relevance and nothing now to do with you the public. It has become a money-making scheme to self-enrich and they hate me for I have called them out. Many in The Freedom Movement are IMO no different that thieves, sleezy thieves for they lie to you and deceive you. Their aim is to continue peddling fear to get you donating. I have been in these groups and sat in meetings and decided I will not be part of that move to deceive the public.

No.

So you should know that within the Freedom Fighter group, the Movement, there are weak, pusillanimous, sold out actual frauds who shill for Malone and they shill for someone and refuse to ask him the questions about his role in mRNA technology that has killed people, monies he may or may not have made off mRNA etc. patents, and many many questions. Malone knew the vaccine could not stay in the injection site and kept silent. He knew it reverse transcribed. He knows many things yet has been silent. Had you been told, you would have made different decisions and for some, their decision to buy into the CDC and FDA lies and Malone's and Kariko's and Weissman's silence, costed lives. IMO. Unless I am told otherwise. It is their mRNA technology that is at the heart of the deaths we have seen due to the vaccine. It is that simple. It is there any investigation must be seated. That is the foci.

They have stood silent as people died and we need to know why and how did any of them profit.

The question is why. They are bought and sold based on donor money and threats by donors. The Freedom Movement has some good people, McCullough, Wolf, Oskoui, Risch, Thorp, Ladapo et al. Many are frauds. Outright frauds. Losers, pimping off of people's pain. In it, to get at your money, into your pockets.

I shall keep asking Malone scientific questions and hope one day he sits like how we want Fauci and Azar and Birx and Bourla and Bancel etc. to sit in front of tribunals and judges, he too must sit under oath and answer questions. In the congress or similar. He has information we need. It is time his sycophants stop rushing to his defence and let the boy talk. On the record. Fully, questioned by unbiased non conflicted, not head up the Malone's ass media, like those in the Freedom Movement. Proper investigative journalism.

I end by telling you, stop the hero worship. Of any of us. You are the heroes, you the public. You who used your critical thinking. It is you who should be praised and rewarded. Not a bunch of self-serving IMO crooked so called scientists and doctors, pimping off your pain and money.



# **mRNA technology based COVID gene injections by Malone, Kariko, Weissman were deadly and they knew it! Malone was silent too long, people died! He must answer questions of his role in mRNA technology**

patents, what he knew as to harms, as to mRNA-LNPs complex, as to reverse transcription, about dissemination systemically; Makis lists 25 tragic cases of kids 5-12 years harmed by COVID shots



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAY 7, 2023

The reality is that children always had a near statistical zero risk of severe outcome or death if exposed to COVID virus and no healthy child should have gotten these shots, not one! It is criminal what was done with these shots and those involved must be accountable. I mean both mRNA and DNA delivery platforms.

Makis rolls the harms up in 25 cases that are shocking:

# Malone, Kariko, Weissman et al. & their deadly mRNA technology used in COVID gene shots; are we really looking at 3 arsonists who pretend to be firefighters? Or firefighters who really are arsonists?

What do you think? We face harms & deaths due to the mRNA technology based gene injection and we have the 'inventors' running around seeking \$ 'we invented' but distance from harms! is that right?



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAY 7, 2023

I am a fair person, I call for full openness, transparency, proper judicial inquiry, proper judges and tribunals, legal, with all rights respected but we must investigate these characters, they should not be fetted or lauded or given any stage, any \$, their mRNA technology was bogus, a tax-payer fleece, rape of the tax payer, see where all that money went, investigate, the work was never needed, was unsafe, untested, turned deadly in animal models and should have never ever been foisted onto humans.

Firefighter or arsonist? I say both.

Benefitted on upside and downside. They must be hauled in front of proper congressional hearings under oath to explain their mRNA technology and what went wrong and why to this date, not one has offered a 'fix' or antidote, yet parading with a dog and pony ring circus daily, talking a whole load of drivel and crap about things irrelevant to us.

I have no respect for any of these people, they have benefitted on the tax payer and caused death. And they seem oblivious to it or seem to be drunk in the tax

payer money they fleeced over decades. Investigate and make them account for every dollar for the results e.g. the mRNA technology, is deadly and has killed and you know this.

# SAGE HANA: "The History of how mRNA Vaccines were Discovered", Excerpts from Jill Glasspool Malone's LinkedIn June, 2021 Post; one subscriber described it as: 'Malone reminds me of arsonists

that are firefighters. Or is it firefighters that are arsonists'? SAGE HANA again did a very decent job & raises important questions on this mRNA technology nightmare we live & who did it, why, when?



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAY 7, 2023

‘The following LinkedIn post was published **Jun 2, 2021**. I have pulled relevant excerpts which reflect Dr. Jill Malone’s frustration that her husband Dr. Robert Malone was not getting appropriate credit for his invention of mRNA technology.

Please read her whole post if you would like all relevant context. Any bolding that is mine, I will note with an asterisk and my brief comments.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

Note that one week following Jill’s plea for credit for his work, Robert Malone would appear on Bret Weinstein’s Dark Horse Podcast with Steve Kirsch.

The date on Weinstein's Odyssey podcast is **\*June 9, 2021**, and that episode was centered on the experimental injections and their harms. The video was immediately banned on YouTube and thus the link is to Odyssey.

*\*edited to add\** I'm informed in the comments by *JustAPoster* that the original Dark Horse Podcast featuring Dr. Robert Malone and Steve Kirsch appeared on YouTube on May 25, 2021, whereupon it was banished, leading to the subsequent Odyssey upload.

*\*edit #2\** *Miss Ria* says June 10, 2021 on the YouTube stream or upload. Regardless! The available copy is now on Odyssey and dated **June 9, 2021**. And very much the same window of time as Dr. Jill Malone's LinkedIn post.


I think this is the demarcation in time at which Steve Kirsch and Dr. Robert Malone were introduced to the Truth in Coronavirus Vaccine Skeptical world at scale.

Correct me if I'm wrong here, Historians.

But we have quite a rhetorical whiplash coming from the Malone camp.

From "Bob was robbed of credit for this amazing invention by the mainstream media"- smash cut to Bob simultaneously banished to Odyssey on Dark Horse to discuss the dangers of the mass rollout of the human trials.

It's a train wreck. A collision of two media ecosystems with two narratives screaming in opposite directions.











20:21 / 3:16:53

Auto 100%



### How to save the world, in three easy steps.

June 9th, 2021 • 224K views

 2,016  27  Support  Save  Repost  Share 



**Bret Weinstein**  
@BretWeinstein  
78K followers



*“A lie can travel around the world and back again while the truth is lacing up its boots.”*

—Mark Twain.

As a young scientist, Robert saw into the future. He saw the future of RNA as a drug in 1987. Early in 1988, he foresaw the future of the use of mRNA for vaccination. He did this in the worst of situations. As a graduate student, without support of his thesis advisor and being in an abusive work/student environment.

---

Robert is the inventor of mRNA vaccination. The documentation is clear. In 1986, while at the Salk Institute/UC San Diego as a MD (Northwestern)/PhD (Salk/UCSD) student, he worked with RNA for his dissertation. Early on this included structure and modeling analysis, but it soon expanded beyond that. In 1987, he invented naked and lipid mediated RNA transfection. *in-vitro* (1987) and *in-vivo* (1988) lipid mediated mRNA transfection were developed at the Salk/UCSD. But the situation in lab was not healthy, when the harassment got to the point, where Robert literally was diagnosed with severe PTSD from abuse at the hands of his thesis advisor and institutional attorneys, he knew he had to abandon his PhD and go back to Northwestern to finish his medical degree. His thesis advisor was the now infamous Dr. Inder Verma. Dr. Verma's behavior abusing women and employees is now legendary and documented in both the scientific and lay press.

**\*Robert left the university knowing that what he had invented would change the world someday. That he has never doubted.**

---

**\*Commentary:** It certainly has changed the world. No one will deny that.

## [COVID Chronicles](#)

### [Lettuce-Vectored mRNA Vaccines](#)

[I recently wrote an article in which I expressed serious concerns about the future widespread use of fast-tracked mRNA vaccines in livestock species to try to stop zoonotic pathogens before they can infect people. It could backfire badly if the proteins from pathogens get into animal-derived food products. This would be through an immunological mechanis...](#)

[Read more](#)

Back to Dr. Jill's post from June, 2021.

---

### **Fast forward 30 years...**

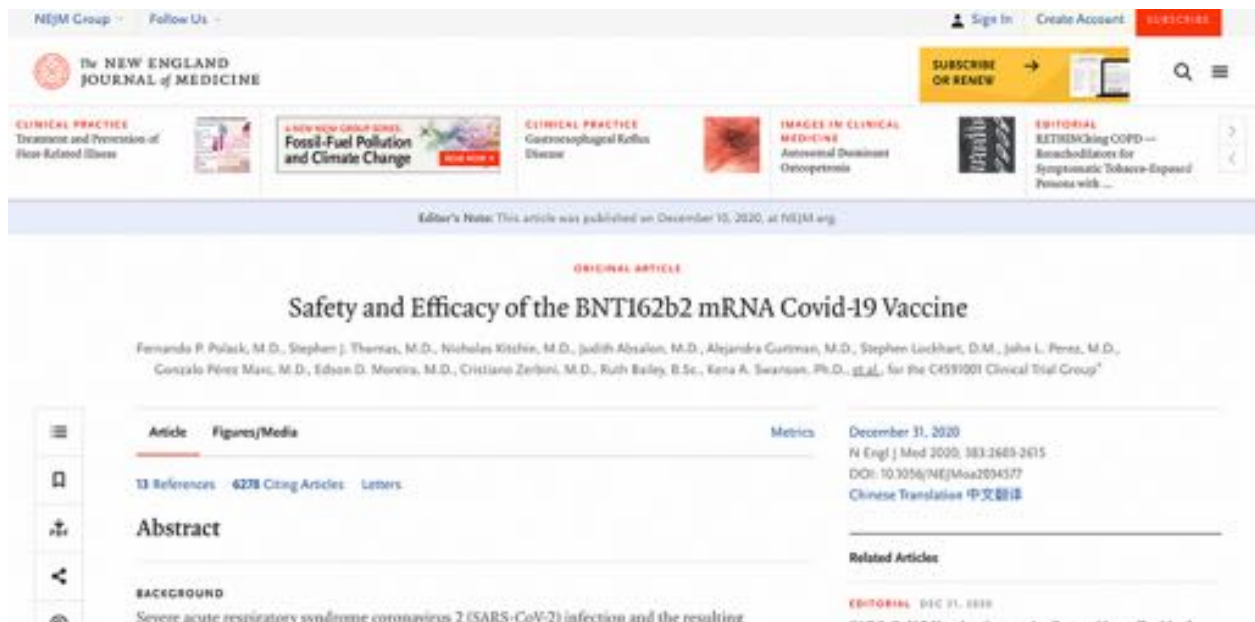
So, imagine how disheartening it is over the course of the last year, to see others take credit for his work in the lay press. Then to see this article as the **headliner** by CNN yesterday was extremely upsetting:

***“Now proven against coronavirus, mRNA can do so much more***

*...The story of mRNA vaccines dates back to the early 1990s, when Hungarian-born researcher Katalin Kariko of the University of Pennsylvania started testing mRNA technology as a form of gene therapy. The idea is similar whether scientists want to use the mRNA molecule to cure disease or prevent it; send instructions to the cells of the body to make something specific.”*

---

**\*Commentary:** The headline that Dr. Jill is referencing is CNN performing the same NEJM Pfizer Gene Editing Promotional campaign.



NEJM polishes off the fraudulent Pfizer trial data write up with an outlandish sales pitch summary for genetic intervention drugs:

The data presented in this report have significance beyond the performance of this vaccine candidate. **The results demonstrate that Covid-19 can be prevented by immunization, provide proof of concept that RNA-based vaccines are a promising new approach for protecting humans against infectious diseases, and demonstrate the speed with which an RNA-based vaccine can be developed with a sufficient investment of resources.**

**This rigorous demonstration of safety and efficacy less than 11 months later provides a practical demonstration that RNA-based vaccines, which require only viral genetic sequence information to initiate development, are a major new tool to combat pandemics and other infectious disease outbreaks.** The continuous phase 1/2/3 trial design may provide a model to reduce the protracted development timelines that have delayed the availability of vaccines against other infectious diseases of medical importance. **In the context of the current, still expanding pandemic, the BNT162b2 vaccine, if approved, can contribute, together with other public health measures, to**

**reducing the devastating loss of health, life, and economic and social well-being that has resulted from the global spread of Covid-19.**

***Proven against coronavirus?*** Huh?

CNN and NEJM are performing Mockingbird Media and Mockingbird Scientific Media purposes.

The US DoD wants to hack humans.

They will claim it is to save us from disease.

The same reason that they develop the Manufactured Viruses.

Always, the claim is that it is to save us hapless humans from diseases and bad actors.



Sage's Newsletter

## **Germ Warfare 101 with Professor Robert Kadlec**

21st Century Germ Warfare Many technical barriers that once limited the effective use of biological warfare (BW) are gone. A country or group with modest pharmaceutical expertise can develop BW for terrorist or military use . As the United States prepares itself for the national security challenges of the twenty-first century, it must grasp the implicati...

[Read more](#)

7 months ago · 90 likes · 104 comments · Sage Hana

The calls are coming from inside the house. The Bad Actors are coming from inside the house.

They simply got so arrogant and so cocky in their ability to create reality that they erased all lines of plausibility. When you control the media and “The Science”, and nobody in Puppet Congress is going to stop you?

You get super overconfident.

It works. It’s proven!

Until it doesn’t. And it’s not.

You simply cannot have this both ways.

As to Jill Malone’s thesis.

You don’t get to cry out for the credit and then absolve yourself from the blame when the boomerang happens.

And we run into the exact same dilemma with Trump Apologists.

You cannot have Trump taking credit for three beautiful vaccines that “saved 20m people”, and also blame Fauci and the Deep State for tricking him into making dangerous Herd Culling Vaccines.

This is the problem with Hero Ball in a nutshell.

It takes you away from data and reality.

It takes you into a Motivated Reasoning Fantasy.

Back to Dr. Jill’s LinkedIn post.

---

## **So, what does one do when someone's work is not cited, when they are erased from history?**

It turns out there is nothing one can do. When a national newspaper gets it wrong, over the course of months – they won't correct it. Even if one goes to the editor, the magazine, the newspaper or the journalist. Even if one writes about it on social media, etc. Yes, I and to some extent, Robert did all that. I have written, begged, pleaded, informed – all to no avail. Basically, we hit a stone wall. Either journalists denied it (“well, I said “others” worked on these technologies”) or we were ignored. But with time, each article seems to get more and more exaggerated about the Dr. Kariko “discoveries.”

So, why am I writing this?

I guess at the very least to set the record straight with his friends.

This was and is Robert's work, his passion. **\*He is thrilled that all these technologies are working. He is thrilled for his part in that.** He freely credits that other people have worked to develop this. But to have poured his heart and soul into this – **\*decades of work and to have someone else get credit for his work in the national press is demoralizing and disheartening.**

**\*Commentary:** You may want to go ahead and let those others have “the credit” right about now.

---

We literally have nothing to lose in this. Robert never received the money that Vical owed him. Heck, they never even admitted to owing him anything but a silver dollar. They never licensed his work from the Salk. The Salk dropped the patent applications without telling him. Vical threatened Robert with “cease and desist” letters, if he continued working in the field commercially or if he helped a commercial company with these technologies. We never were able to capture a single NIH or government grant for this work. This all happened thirty years

ago, it is a terrible but old story. One that Robert likes to forget. It is not worth dredging up.

---

### *The Curious Timeline of Robert Malone's COVID Journey*

Yesterday, I linked a Housatonic (Mark Kulacz) video on the Robert Malone penned [coronavirus book](#), which was available for purchase in February, 2020.

Here it is again.

Here is Mark's LinkedIn. If I understand correctly, Mark ditched his career to research the COVID Murder Mysteries.

He is one hell of a researcher.

<https://www.sites.google.com/housatonicits.com/live/home>



## Mark Kulacz

Founder and Managing Director of Housatonic IT Services  
 Southborough, Massachusetts, United States  
 618 followers · 500+ connections

Housatonic ITS

University of Connecticut

[Join to connect](#)

## About

Competitive and market intelligence analyst, who is a "IT craftsman" and hybrid product marketing manager, sales engineer, trainer, and developer. 20 years in the data storage industry at levels from individual contributor to director.

Competitive efforts are often assessed by "competitive collateral" (quantity and download metrics) - However, the goal is to make the deliverables and activities of all other surrounding functions more

In this short video from Housatonic, he points out that Robert Malone was treating himself with famotidine for COVID at the same juncture as the published book was made available, late February, 2020.

The early diagnosis (?) would have made Malone one of the first few diagnosed cases of COVID in the United States.

It's a strange and coincidental world in which Dr. Robert Malone exists.

He says that he was contacted by CIA Agent/DARPA doc and scientist Dr. Michael Callahan in late 2019 [January 4, 2020](#), and alerted to the \*novel\* [“smart bomb”](#) virus in Wuhan. And told to “get a team spun up”.

Prior to the purported Jan. 2020 Callahan notification, in late 2019, Malone had consulted with DTRA (Defense Threat Reduction Agency) to help set up the [DOMANE](#) alternative medical countermeasure supercomputer data base. In case of a \*novel\* virus. Never can be too sure.

DTRA was promoting [Remdesivir](#) one year later.

**“In late 2019, DTRA started a new program called Discovery of Medical Countermeasures Against Novel Entities (DOMANE) to address novel and emerging threats,”** stated Dr. David Hone, Chief Scientist within the Vaccines and Therapeutics Division at DTRA. “Based on previous work, we decided DOMANE would not only focus on FDA-approved drugs but also combination therapeutics, as we believe that no single drug will be completely effective in treating new diseases. COVID-19 has provided us an opportunity to test our hypotheses using DOMANE.”

---

Veklury®, which is more commonly referred to as **Remdesivir**, is a ribonuclease inhibitor developed by Gilead Sciences. It delivers broad-spectrum antiviral activity and has proven to be a modestly effective therapeutic for the treatment of COVID-19. Originally developed as an Ebola Zaire countermeasure, this DTRA-funded inhibitor transitioned for more advanced testing due to promising pre-clinical trials. **Remdesivir inhibits viral replication in a wide variety of pathogens and was one of the first therapeutics identified in the Defense Department for repurposing to treat COVID-19.** In the summer of 2020, Remdesivir received authorization for emergency use only in COVID-19 patients with continued FDA oversight.

---

Thus, strangely, the fancy new DOMANE system ended up pushing Remdesivir.

I just want to know how that happened. If you know a guy who was involved in the DOMANE system, then maybe they might have some insights as to how that happened. They could be very useful in the detective search.

Here are Dr. Malone's angry comments regarding the DOMANE consulting gig story on my page, along with his signature derisive "dark conspiracy" angle that he often employs against his growing list of nemeses.

Malone replied to my DTRA-DOMANE post:

[Writes Who is Robert Malone Sep 27](#)

DOMANE identified famotidine, the combination of famotidine + celecoxib, and also famotidine + celecoxib + Ivermectin. Unable to get the FDA to allow us to test the triple combo with ivermectin, the program pivoted to clinical testing of famotidine and famotidine + celecoxib in both a highly innovative virtual outpatient trial as well as an inpatient trial.

I did nothing with Remdesivir. I have no control over Hone, and have not spoken to him for over a year now. I have known Hone since he was a post-Doc. We parted ways during this outbreak, as was also the case with Callahan. If you have read "The Real Anthony Fauci", you would know this.

DOMANE did identify many repurposed (licensed) drugs, including those identified above. This is the chem bio defense side of DTRA. When I learned that the threat mitigation branch of DTRA was still funding the Wuhan lab, I alerted the world to this.

As usual, your dark conspiracy mutterings are decoupled from reality

---

Here is the aforementioned Housatonic's treatment of DTRA-DOMANE-Remdesivir, which in advance, I have not watched yet. I probably need to do this to see how Mark kicked my ass in the research department!

(I happily confess to being an aggregator of content, standing on the shoulders of giants. Consuming and digesting and plotting paths of convergent logic.)

Back to the curious Dr. Sherpa timeline.

He has a COVID-19 book written, published, and available for sale by February, 2020.

Whilst he is apparently one of the earliest cases of COVID in the US.

Later he takes the Moderna experimental mRNA shots and is [purportedly injured](#).

His wife and partner laments that he does not get proper credit for his invention, but that "he is thrilled that all these technologies are working".

One week later, he is on [Dark Horse](#) preaching caution, but does not mention his own vaccine injury weeks earlier.

Eighteen months later and he has pumped out another book, and feuded with multiple adversaries in the Not a Movement.

Is currently [suing three](#) of them for \$25m.

It's like COVID Forrest Gump. He is always there. At every juncture.

Make of it what you will.

It's bewildering.'



Sage's Newsletter

## **"The History of how mRNA Vaccines were Discovered", Excerpts from Jill Glasspool Malone's LinkedIn June, 2021 Post**

The following LinkedIn post was published Jun 2, 2021. I have pulled relevant excerpts which reflect Dr. Jill Malone's frustration that her husband Dr. Robert Malone was not getting appropriate credit for his invention of mRNA technology. Please read her whole post if you would like all relevant context. Any bolding that is mine, I will note with an aste...

[Read more](#)

# 'Miami's Love Affair With Crypto Is Souring as Bitcoin Faithful Flock to the City'; I was taken to Miami last year for this (year before?) by Malone & his crypto DMED people; this crypto is a ponzi

fraud scheme; places I went to, homes I was taken to emerged to me as corrupted fraud people; I was told don't touch this Paul, dressed up as COVID freedom fighters; I was told fraught with pedophiles



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAY 10, 2023



Warning and advice to Malone, get out of those DMED people, those crypto backers. That thing is filth, pedos, this is why I never joined your DMED group

Malone, what I was told and who was involved I had no interest. I suggest you do same. This is not your thing and you are not part of that filth world of people I think should be executed once you abuse little kids.

Again Malone, don't be linked to the crypto and DMED world. I know this is not you but the folk in that can tarnish you. Be warned. The truth is coming. About to break. I have serious scientific disagreements with you and questions about your mRNA technology with Kariko and Weissman et al. that is in the deadly COVID vaccines, but I can still give advice about things that could tarnish your name. Stay away from that, I met you in that, you took me to that (your group so to speak), I say leave it.

# **Pierre Kory writes beautifully as he does, he is a friend of mine; he writes about continued mass censorship by social media technology/algorithms e.g. TWITTER, Facebook etc.; I too was blocked from**

TWITTER again because I wrote about Malone & his deadly mRNA technology & role in the harms of the COVID shots & silence by the Freedom Movement in questioning him; censorship in the Freedom Movement



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAY 10, 2023

Big praise to Pierre, a strong soldier in the fight and we await him joining The Wellness Company for he has a home there, making real differences. Pierre should also write about the crazy censorship in the actual Freedom Movement he is part of that I no longer am interested in being part of. I am gone, done of it. Many good people there like Pierre, many putrid filthy money whoring people also, pimping off of donors and censoring once you raise questions of their money whoring fleecing ways of the unsuspecting public and especially if you raise questions about Malone's (and Kariko and Weissman) mRNA technology that is inside the gene injection vaccine and that has killed many, the very many Pierre himself talks about. My issue is I 'go to source'. Many play on the edges as afraid to lose 'followers' or shout outs, or get smeared or sued. I welcome any or all of that. It's time for 'discovery' in legal settings. Of all of us, for we in the Freedom Movement have our issues too. Many bad folk hide out there. It's incredible.

Start here as to Pierre, he is 100% correct here:

# 'The Latest Covid Misinformation Star Says He Invented the Vaccines;Dr. Robert Malone says he helped invent mRNA vaccines and has been wronged for decades. Now he's spreading unfounded claims about...

about the vaccines and the virus..."I was there," Malone said. "I wrote all the invention."What the mainstream media did instead, he said, was give credit for the mRNA vaccines to Kariko & Weissman'



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAY 16, 2023

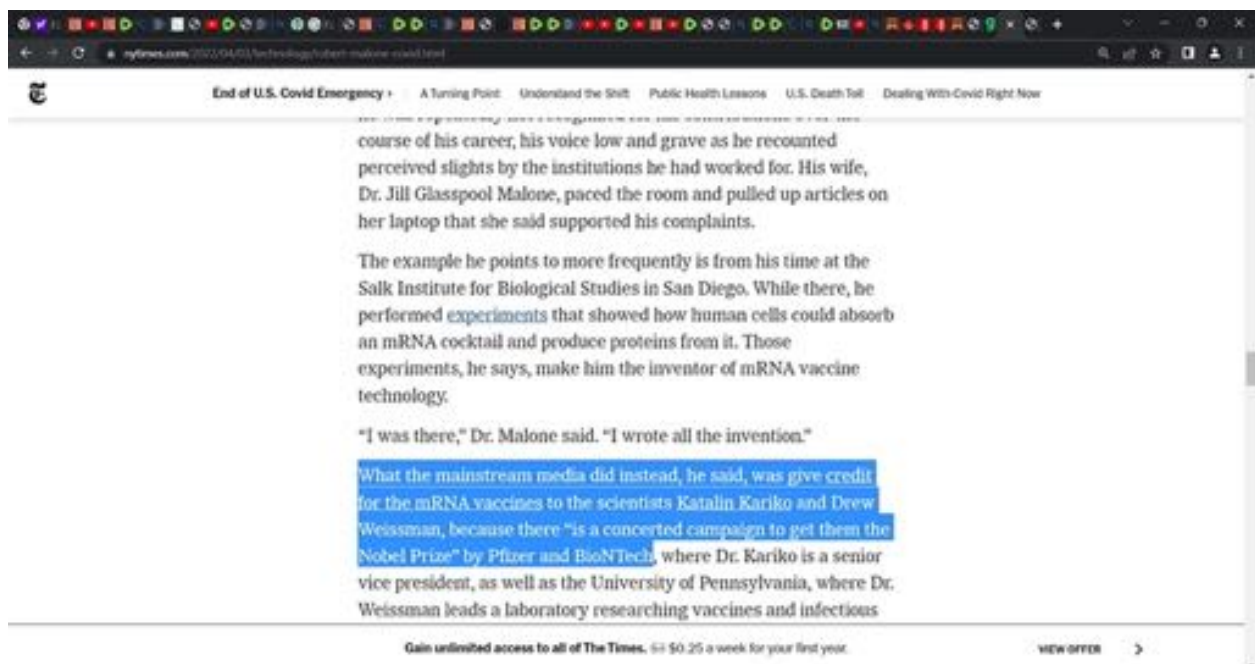
60

•

61

2

[Share](#)



‘The idea that he is the inventor of mRNA vaccines is “a totally false claim,” said Dr. Gyula Acsadi, a pediatrician in Connecticut who along with Dr. Malone and five others wrote a [widely cited paper](#) in 1990 showing that injecting RNA into muscle could produce proteins. (The Pfizer and Moderna vaccines work by

injecting RNA into arm muscles that produce copies of the “spike protein” found on the outside of the coronavirus. The human immune system identifies that protein, attacks it and then remembers how to defeat it.)

But Dr. Malone was not the lead author on the paper and, according to Dr. Acsadi, did not make a significant contribution to the research. While the paper stated that the technology could “provide alternative approaches to vaccine development,” Dr. Acsadi said none of the other authors would claim that they invented the vaccine.

“Some of his work was important,” said Dr. Alastair McAlpine, a pediatric infectious disease doctor based in Vancouver, British Columbia, “but that’s a long way away from claiming to have invented the technology that underpins the vaccines as we use them today.”

The vaccines “are the result of hundreds of scientists all over the world, all combining to come together to form this vaccine,” Dr. McAlpine said. “It was not one individual or the pioneering work of an individual person.”

# **It is time, it is time that the inventors of the mRNA technology (e.g. Kariko, Malone, Weissman), all of them, the entire set, linked to the mRNA technology that is the core basis for the COVID mRNA**

gene injection vaccine, admit that what they did was deadly, had no basis, was driven by greed and aspects other than benefit for mankind for it certainly has shown it confers no benefit, admit that!



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAY 17, 2023

It is time, it is time that the inventors of the mRNA technology, all of them, the entire set, linked to the mRNA technology that is the core basis for the COVID mRNA gene injection vaccine, admit that what they did was deadly, had no basis, was driven by greed and aspects other than benefit for mankind for it certainly has shown it confers no benefit, admit that they did indeed bring death, & tell us what they are doing and will do to fix the devastation their invention has brought onto humanity. IMO

Yes, we go after Baric, Daszak, Fauci, Francis Collins, Birx, Azar, Sahin....all of these beasts with the same vigor to get them into courtrooms. All linked to the vaccines direct or indirect, including Rochelle. She cannot run away. We allow no one to escape proper oath questioning. None. Proper courts, proper legal justice. Judges, no kangaroo courts, no public attacks, no, legal courts for fairness. But we punish harshly once shown these people killed needlessly via their lunatic policies and mRNA technology injections.

They have been enriched handsomely by bringing death and God only knows how the funders gave these people TAX-PAYER money for this and how it was

allowed out of the bag safety untested. We are tax-payers who gave them all that money and they answer to us, Malone, Kariko, Weissman et al. At any time. It is time we ensure they provide us answers as to how and why they are so silent and how come they have not moved to help mitigate the effects of the mRNA technology itself; they created it, they can turn it off, even if Pfizer and Moderna added something or tweaked it molecularly with methylated psuedouridine and molecular caps and the like and encasing mRNA technology in the lipid fatty nano-particle transport vehicle. You and I could at least understand this. The question is 'WHY'? Why have they refused to take actions that can and could have saved countless lives? I remain as pouzzled as you and wonder aloud if there is money \$, big money involved? What can it be to drive this reticence to help at the level of the mRNA technology itself that would have rendered the vaccine moot and non-functional, or at least make it more safer??



nytimes.com/2021/04/03/technology/robert-malone-covid.html

End of U.S. Covid Emergency >

A Turning Point

Understand the Shift

Public Health Lessons

U.S. Death Toll

Dealing With Covid Right Now

News

One extraordinary price.  
Introductory offer:  
\$1 \$0.25 a week for your first year.  
SUBSCRIBE NOW  
Cancel or pause anytime.

## The Latest Covid Misinformation Star Says He Invented the Vaccines

Dr. Robert Malone says he helped invent mRNA vaccines and has been wronged for decades. Now he's spreading unfounded claims about the vaccines and the virus.

Give this article

Gain unlimited access to all of The Times. \$1 \$0.25 a week for your first year.

VIEW OFFER >

# **Did Malone, Kariko, and Weissman et al. know about reverse transcription that causes relentless production of spike protein? Alters our genome. With ongoing production of bacterial proteins from the**

plasmids? That the injection and content did not stay at injection site and was distributed systemically? What did they know, all three of them, and when did they know it?



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAY 20, 2023

All cells in the body can take up the lipid-nano particles that has the mRNA payload that translates to spike protein. Endothelial cells (inner lining) of the vascular walls take up LNP with mRNA. Any cell in the body that begins to produce the spike protein, then the cell is going to be attacked by our immune system. The immune system will attack the vascular vessel walls.

What did Malone, Kariko, and Weissman know? When?

# **Do the Lipid-nano particles (LNPs) (fatty transport vehicle) that encase the Malone, Kariko, Weissman et al. mRNA technology that is the basis for the COVID gene vaccine (Moderna & Pfizer) cross the**

placenta & is found in breast milk? Does it go systemically all over the body and NOT stay in the injection site? Yes, Yes to all, and these mRNA technology inventors knew it & stayed silent! CRIMINAL



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAY 22, 2023

# **Dr. Gyula Acsadi, a pediatrician in Connecticut, is saying Malone lies & did not make a significant contribution to the mRNA technology research...hundreds of scientists worked on it**

“but that’s a long way away from Malone claiming to have invented the technology that underpins the vaccines as we use them today.”; From time to time I re-read this as well as Kariko's dismissal



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAY 18, 2023

96

‘The idea that he is the inventor of mRNA vaccines is “a totally false claim,” said Dr. Gyula Acsadi, a pediatrician in Connecticut who along with Dr. Malone and five others wrote a [widely cited paper](#) in 1990 showing that injecting RNA into muscle could produce proteins. (The Pfizer and Moderna vaccines work by injecting RNA into arm muscles that produce copies of the “spike protein” found on the outside of the coronavirus. The human immune system identifies that protein, attacks it and then remembers how to defeat it.)

But Dr. Malone was not the lead author on the paper and, according to Dr. Acsadi, did not make a significant contribution to the research. While the paper stated that the technology could “provide alternative approaches to vaccine development,” Dr. Acsadi said none of the other authors would claim that they invented the vaccine.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

## Subscribe

“Some of his work was important,” said Dr. Alastair McAlpine, a pediatric infectious disease doctor based in Vancouver, British Columbia, “but that’s a long way away from claiming to have invented the technology that underpins the vaccines as we use them today.”

The vaccines “are the result of hundreds of scientists all over the world, all combining to come together to form this vaccine,” Dr. McAlpine said. “It was not one individual or the pioneering work of an individual person.”

SOURCE:

<https://www.nytimes.com/2022/04/03/technology/robert-malone-covid.html>

I will like Malone to refute these people, tell us, show us, come out clear and show us why you invented it as you say and that they have lied (or are misleading us) on you and then while at it, tell us why you invented ‘death’ if you prove them wrong, and why you have done nothing but make money off of the pain and not offered any antidote to it or way to mitigate the mRNA deadly effects in the vaccine e.g. at translation phase, ribosomal phase, enzymatic phase, any phase, anywhere, that would have saved lives and explain why you were silent on DNA plasmids, reverse transcription, damage to the toll-like receptors 7 and 8 etc., subversion of the P53 guardian of the genome (tumor suppressing), damage to the mitochondria, lies about staying at injection site etc. Remember, you are the gene expert so to speak as you invented these things you said and I am not an expert. I am only asking questions that come to mind. Just tell us, we will understand, please come forward Robert in an open, transparent, explicit manner, it is time we see a full accounting. It is important that we understand how come the inventor of something cannot fix the catastrophic effects of it. Did Moderna etc. do things to the mRNA technology that you simply cannot work with it? Or undo it? Are you under threat? Are you obligated to be quiet? Do you benefit financially in some manner? Any manner? These are reasonable questions. Truth finally from someone...anyone? No one is attacking anyone, we just want answers, trustworthy ones. Finally.

I want to say these people like Kariko et al. are full of shit and mischaracterized and even defrauded you of the recognition etc. I want to but they have made sweeping clear statements and you have not refuted. The thing is you came onto the scene and became well-known (and benefitted) with the statements or alluding to being the inventor of the vaccine or technology or mRNA technology etc. (however it is stated). Yet if that is not true you have to tell us that. You cannot continue that deception by even those making money off of the persona and shows. You fix it. You should stand up and say exactly what the situation is.

**People are done with COVID, all of it, its the fraud Freedom fighters in the COVID movement, many I know, keeping it alive; this is why I like TWC approach, its focus on health and wellness, holistic**

Freedom fighters need to keep COVID alive for how else will they be able to suck in and rape donors, I tell you, COVID fraud pandemic is not the only crime, the other is the bilking of the public



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAY 20, 2023

# **Malone sent John Littell to tell me if I keep asking Malone the crushing mRNA questions I do, he will sue me; I say to Malone, take your best shot, we will return it in kind; you MUST answer questions**

Your Malone mRNA technology with Kariko & Weissman et al. has killed people! It is your technology & you must answer how you benefit & why you did not stop it, it's that simple, we just have questions



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAY 23, 2023

Sorry John, no deal.

Let me say I did consider Littell a friend and did work with him prior on the COVID fight.

I really appreciated John and liked him but again, another falls to the Malone fraud, the horses, the ranch, the package so to speak. The law suit threats, all of it.

This started when John Littell called me on the phone and praised me for the anti-lockdown and COVID vaccine work I have done and again thanked me for appearing at a COVID show in Florida with other doctors and scientists he put on and asked me to speak at, to end with Littell asking me to retract what I said about Malone's testicles. Look, I wrote in a prior stack that when God was handing out testicles and put the call out, Malone did not get the memo for he is unwilling to face any questions on his deadly mRNA technology. Littell told me this outraged Malone. I stand by it.

So now John has gone and attacked me, this after he called me couple times to ask me, para 'tell me Paul, how can you help bring people together and mend fences with Malone'...I left those calls thinking I would go talk to some folk to see if they can stand down from the filth Malone did to them and find it in them to step back. I thought I could make it work. Thinking John was legit. He was not. He has now proven so. He was a Trojan Horse in the calls with me.

So the way the Freedom movement operates is like sand box children, principally driven by getting donor money, not the well-being of the damaged public, no, this is money making period! I was part of this, the meetings, knowing what to say, how to say to bullshit the public, and what I saw and heard I pulled away near instant from various groups, focused on how to make you think they are sorry and feel the pain and suffering. All designed to get you to give them money. It's all a game. Few are genuine. They have decided to make money off of you. The perverse aspect is that certain ones e.g. Projects etc. got aligned with certain ones and if you raise questions about someone, then the group or entity attacks you. They decide it is time to cancel you. Certain folk are so deranged they attack anyone who questions Malone and this is ONLY about money, want of money. Donor money. If Malone does not like someone and he detests me for raising serious questions that it is his deadly mRNA technology with Kariko et al. responsible for the vaccine deaths, then he gets lackies to smear me and attack me and threaten people I work with by invoking that Malone will get donors to not contribute to them. Many caved, but many told the lackies and Malone to keep their heads stuck up their crooked asses. Their 'rectal cranial inversion syndrome' aka head up their ass syndrome they suffer with.

So they attack me, threaten me, attack others like me, they tell me that Malone has donors wanting to pull their next installment if I don't stop questioning him etc. I tell them shove it and up theirs. I will never ever stoop to that and I ask them, go ahead, try cancelling me. Go ahead. Remember, I worked in DC, I worked for the government, I faced the raw legacy media, and I am still here. I roll with the truth so go ahead. And I fight back. If you hit or smear me, I will hit and smear you back. We will talk after I hit and smear you back.

First, what should I do as to this issue with Littell? Let it stay hidden? Let John's dirty work to damage me on behalf of Malone be hidden? Do I have the right to respond to your sordid action, John? You are damn right I do. I will respond by putting it in the media. And I am only just beginning to write. Yet why would you do that? Why would you move to harm me that way on behalf of Malone with all your 'Jesus' talk when I did not interfere with you? What hold does he have on you? Are you not a man? Do you not have a spine? Is the promise of money that great to you? Something? I do not know but will like to know. Have you no integrity? I have never hurt or disparaged you John in any way so why did you do this?

You have acted like many in this COVID Freedom movement who are simply grifters and grafters and frauds. Cold people, heartless people. Money hungry whores IMO. Not all, but many. Pimping off of COVID pain and unsuspecting public. I never thought of you as such. Why did you do this John? I am only responding this way for what you did sneakily is so terrible, folk who know what you did have said the worst things about you. To me. They are very surprised you would be so underhanded for Malone.

I only hope our Lord grants you some favor and you regain your senses.

I ask you one question: can you name one thing, one, just one, that Malone has done to benefit society as to COVID? Think carefully. You cannot. Would you say he is now warning us about mRNA technology that he invented and that is so deadly? Because he knows he should and could be on the hot seat? Would you not agree he has been hiding out within the COVID Freedom Movement and has fooled many, especially the media folk within the Movement?

And do not talk with me again using the terms 'Jesus' and 'Christ' etc. I was raised Christian catholic, the christians I know do not go behind people's backs trying to get them damaged and their livelihoods damaged. You are a snake, evil IMO for they came to me to tell me what you did John Littell. You like and support Malone, that's fine, your choice and right, but to go behind my back to stab me, to damage my career? How dare you and you preach about Jesus? You

are the hypocrite the bible writes about, the ‘empty tombs’, the ‘bottomless pits’, the ‘brooding vipers’. You shocked me, for I did fall for your ‘Jesus’ words. Yet Jesus reserved his harshest words for hypocrites like you.

When it was I on the front line day one, not Malone, fighting this COVID lunacy, it was I with Risch and McCullough and Oskoui and Ladapo et al. writing, not Malone, it was I with others in the Senate, it was I on the line with the Canadian Truckers, the US truckers, the Canadian Senate, walking with James Topp, it was I, I who wrote for EPOCH and Brownstone and AIER etc. to warn of lockdowns and masking and school closures and business closures and the costs to the lockdowns especially in terms of morbidity and mortality, it was I who wrote how we shifted the burden of mortality from the upper class, the zoom class, the cafe latte class to the poorer, marginalized, fringe society, women and children who could least afford to shiel...Not Malone...he came along to join our fight yet he attacked us, good people and you side with him? What did he give you John? You chose the side of an interloper Johnny come lately I argue, who is a usurper who hides within the Freedom Movement for he knows he did wrong with this dangerous colleagues with his mRNA technology and is hiding, won’t take proper questions by real reporters, imagine that, hiding in plain sight and the Freedom movement media will not question him for they benefit from donor money...it stinks John and I want no part of that.

I reminded you not for praise, but to ask you what are you thinking? Why work with Malone to destroy good people e.g. McCullough etc. and the Breggins, who were on the front lines day one and lost near all. I did also. Because they see his fraud? I/we am/are a scientist, I need to question, data and everything.

And claim to fame is he invented the very technology that has killed us, that is the basis that killed in the COVID vaccine. And no one asks him questions?

I await the US congress call to him and Kariko and Weissman to go to the house under oath to answer mRNA related questions. That have today not been asked. You cannot investigate the deadly vaccine if you do not question these people. They are the key.

I decided when I just heard of your deceitful move John Littell, going to people I work with scientifically to get them to distance themselves from me because I write about Malone, to then put this in writing to get some sunlight, because I love sunlight.

You stand for that? You try to destroy me over that? When I went to Miami courtesy of Malone and his COVID Global group (??) then to meet people claiming to be in pedophilia and crypto and linked, funding that COVID Global group? A group named DMED. Yes, people in those house parties set up for us, to wine and dine us, to join that filth, told me what they were about sideways and it scared me and outraged me that I went there. Took my family. I was fooled. I did not know the crypto world was a pedo world too. You stand for that? Do you want me to tell you what they told me in the posh Miami house Malone and DMED et al. fetted us in? Yes, I went there courtesy of Malone. And I warned him too, in writing too, about the crypto people he is linked to. He should distance himself from them. That world is pedo, filth, a scam, a ponzi scheme. Get away from it Malone, get away. They are no good. Will hurt your name.

This is why the likes of me and Risch and McCullough et al. ran from the COVID Global group and Malone and had nothing to do with it. Ran from the DMED group. Pedophilia was a term spoken once too much for my liking by the crypto folk I met, I would and did have zero to do with it.

When we go to court, we will table it all for the 'forever' public record so fire it up John, tell Roberto to sue me for asking him scientific questions no one else will. Let us enter a courtroom.

Malone knew the vaccine and its content did not stay at injection site yet was silent and people took it and died. You are ok with that, John Littell? Malone knew mRNA (his technology) reverse transcribed and impacts DNA forever and dangerously so. Are you ok with that too John? He knew there would be IgG4 tolerance? Ok with that John? He knew of impact to mitochondria, are you ok with that John? He knew how harmful it was and that it was never safety tested,

yet was silent for too long, are you ok with that John? He knew that it had to be packaged in extracellular vehicles and exosomes and LNPs to then go all over the body. He knew, yet was silent. Are you ok with that John? If you have not seen his research on this, just write me, I will give it to you or better yet, ask Malone. He has sued the Breggins for essentially disagreeing with his theories and calling him out scientist to scientist, are you ok with that John?

But while at it, while you run now to Malone to discuss me, please stop going to people I know asking them to distance themselves from me. Stop harassing me and presenting QUID PRO QUO essential bribes to them. You did that and did not realize, you said if you distanced from Dr. Alexander, Malone will not sue you. So Malone wants to sue person X, yet tells them via you that if person X disowns me so I will stop writing about his fraud, he will not sue person X over a matter that has zero to do with me.

See the insanity John with that story above and it has happened repeatedly in this sorry grifting COVID Freedom Movement that has lost its way. Listing, now in panic for donor money for many will need go back to their sorry loser lives. And you tell me I may be alienating COVID fighters. What? I am calling out wrong but their heads up Malone's ass for donor money and fame, corrupted fame, made up fame, and I am the wrong one? No no no John, my problem is I will not be part of the scam. I do not fear Malone and his fraud. The fraud. He (or some opportunistic grifters) created a persona that is a lie. And he benefitted and it is filthy. So if certain people decide to attack me for calling out Malone, please go ahead, and if they do, then I will reply. We will play it out in the media.

And stop quoting Jesus, you are not, IMO, what you appear to be. I was your friend, I worked with you, presented at your conferences you asked me to so you wanted me there, but now you are trying to harm my livelihood? Why John? Is that right John? Did I interfere with you? I did not. I never did you any wrong. You did to me and so the public will know you are a snake. IMO evil for what you did. You fell for the Malone travelling snake oil circus show.

Let me end John by saying I am a forgiving person and while I did you no wrong and I am simply gently responding to your filth, call me if you wish to talk.

# **Why did the COVID Freedom Fighter Movement media (anti-lockdown, anti-vaccine) allow Robert Malone to craft a persona & narrative that benefitted him & not the public? Why have they refused to**

ask him questions? Is it donor money? threats? What? mRNA technology Nuclear translocation, reverse transcription to DNA, systemic distribution, harms, patents etc., why no serious discussion?



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAY 24, 2023

Why puff pieces and no serious journalism? I have nothing against Malone, I simply wish him accountable and to answer serious questions that he has evaded and dodged. It is time.

Are pockets being lined? Greased? Threats are at play? Threats to make donors pull money? I know it all and will not lay it all out here, I am doing it in pieces so here is another. One thing is for sure, donors have been given power over the COVID movement message and who to attack within the movement, especially if you question people the donor likes. Imagine that? Censorship and corruption inside the Freedom Movement.

Are we really dealing with attention whores and pure money whores? Have no interest in the health and well-being of the public, just enriching themselves? You know who I am talking about.

Why did the Freedom Fighter movement (anti-lockdown and anti-COVID vaccine) allow this farce to continue? Why allow someone, his group with Kariko and Weissman etc. parade about gaining money and fame over 'I/we

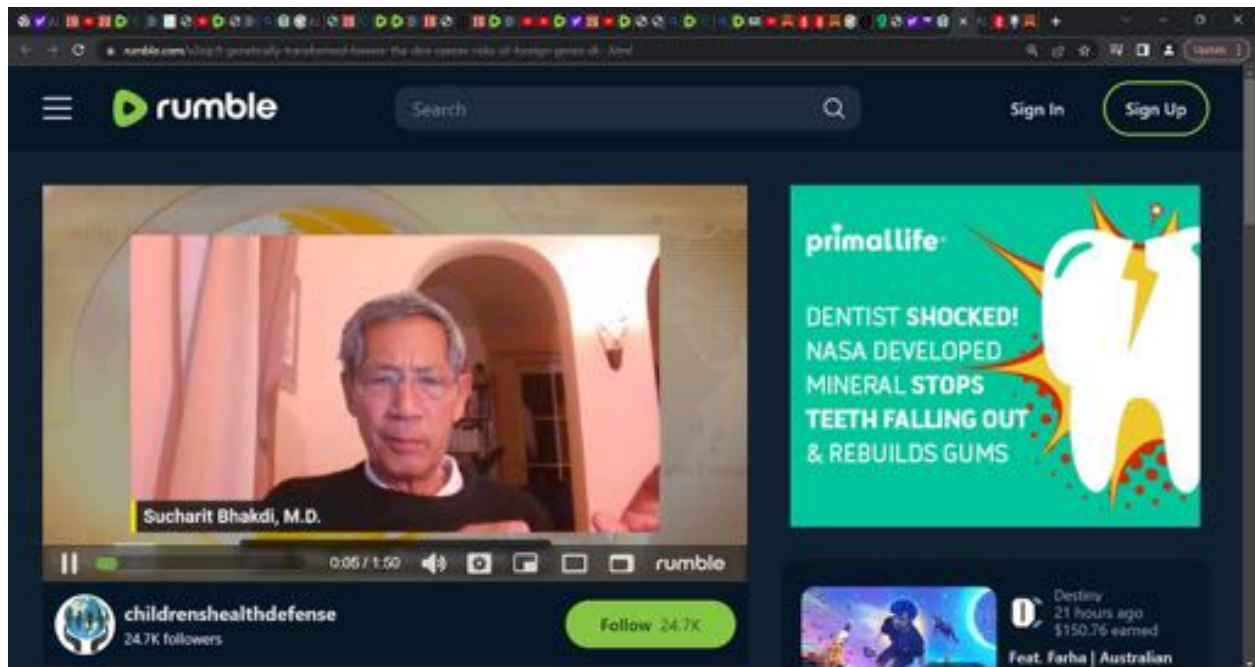
invented mRNA technology' that is in the vaccine that is so deadly? Why up to this date, no serious interview by any serious reporter? No serious questions. How come? I can list 20 serious questions needing answers. Why is he not properly questioned? Nuclear translocation, reverse transcription of mRNA back to DNA, DNA plasmids, money from patents, mitochondrial damage, P53, toll like receptors 7 and 8 damage, development of tolerance, vaccine distributed systemically, severe harms from mRNA and not just LNP...I mean we have a serious list of questions of what Malone knew and when did he know it. Why can't any media person ask him? Why did the inventors of the mRNA technology not invent an antidote to mRNA technology? Why across the last 2 years they did not quickly get to the lab if they really want to help humanity given it is their deadly mRNA that is the basis of the deaths and harms post shot? Just about horses? What madness!

*“Sucharit Bhakdi explains in relatively lay language how persistent production of SP can be caused from reverse transcription, as well as ongoing production of bacterial proteins from the plasmids used in manufacturing of the ‘vaccine’, and the pathogenesis of turbo cancers.”*

*“Bottom line: all the billions of the vaxxed may have been genetically modified forever as well as all their future progeny. “May have” means that an independent hyper-urgent investigation must be undertaken...This is extraordinarily worrying.” – Dr Roger Hodkinson.*

Bhakdi warned us that the integration of any foreign gene into your chromosomes can cause many pathologies such as cancer. Immediately. Why has Malone not been made to address these issues? The turbo aggressive cancers, massive metastasis, cessation of remission etc. Cancer diagnosis one day, dead the other. This never happened before these mRNA technology gene injections. It is his mRNA technology that underpins the spike protein that is so deadly.

You would be genetically transformed forever. Bhakdi said every cell that is genetically altered by the mRNA technology gene shot is doomed!



SOURCE:

<https://rumble.com/v2oi9r9-genetically-transformed-forever-the-dire-cancer-risks-of-foreign-genes-dr.-.html>

The media comprise some of the best and really good people, I grew to know as friends etc. Smart. IMO dedicated yet somehow the Malone show derailed everyone, IMO. They 'lost their way'. I cannot find any one proper serious interview with the key questions that Malone has been asked to answer. Not one. And he is key. His mRNA technology that is the basis for the vaccine (and harms these very media rail about) is why we are still talking about all of this. Yet no one felt the need to ask him about an antidote? How it works? Why he did that? How to stop the mRNA action? Nothing? Just about horses and ranches and trips?

Why are and were they silent when he attack/attacks other people in media?

Shameful and harmful.

And you want the public to take you seriously? How come they sit silently as some ask questions yet get attacked by the Malone camp? Is it not good investigative journalism to look into this seeming bullying and threats? Something does not add up to me for it appears that they all fell victim to the lure of potential money and that is all. COVID to them is an enrichment scheme. The Freedom Movement became a joke when the Malone show rolled in.

A man tells you he invented the very thing that is killing you (a key ingredient) and you ask him nothing? No serious question? No unbiased reporter?

They have all failed to do their job and essentially helped hurt the public. The COVID Freedom Movement media (and I know most if not all and I was a darling to them until I questioned Malone about his deadly technology and the record is there I remind them) is an utter joke, a failure. Essential grifters and grafters too. It is so very putrid I want to really be no part of them and my fight now is ONLY on the side with the public to help them. To inform them. I am ashamed as to what they have become.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported

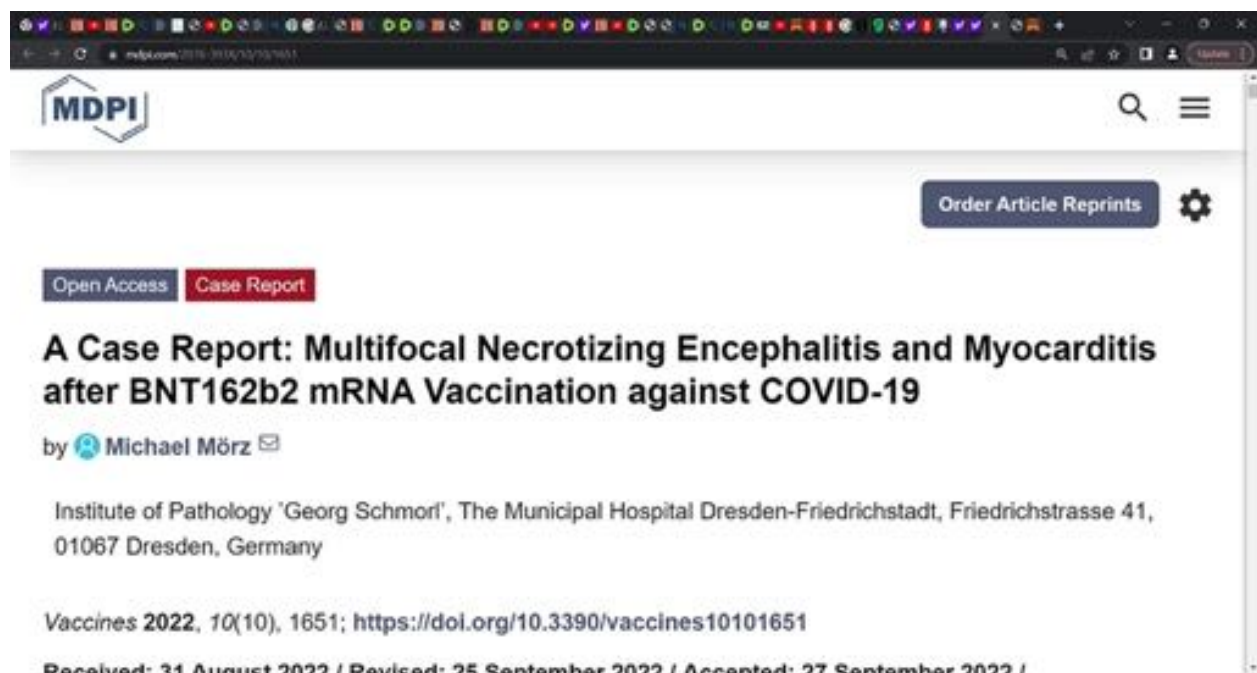
# Can the Malone, Kariko, Weissman et al. mRNA technology based gene vaccine (Pfizer) cause Multifocal Necrotizing Encephalitis & Myocarditis? Yes, Mörz provides evidence of myocarditis & vasculitis

In the heart, signs of chronic cardiomyopathy as well as mild acute lympho-histiocytic myocarditis and vasculitis were present. Also signs of aspiration pneumonia and systemic arteriosclerosis



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAY 24, 2023



‘a 76-year-old man with Parkinson’s disease (PD) who died three weeks after receiving his third COVID-19 vaccination.

The patient was first vaccinated in May 2021 with the ChAdOx1 nCov-19 vector vaccine, followed by two doses of the Pfizer BNT162b2 mRNA vaccine in July and December 2021.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

PD was confirmed by post-mortem examinations. Furthermore, signs of aspiration pneumonia and systemic arteriosclerosis were evident.

**However, histopathological analyses of the brain uncovered previously unsuspected findings, including acute vasculitis (predominantly lymphocytic) as well as multifocal necrotizing encephalitis of unknown etiology with pronounced inflammation including glial and lymphocytic reaction.**

In the heart, signs of chronic cardiomyopathy as well as mild acute lymphohistiocytic myocarditis and vasculitis were present. Although there was no history of COVID-19 for this patient, immunohistochemistry for SARS-CoV-2 antigens (spike and nucleocapsid proteins) was performed. Surprisingly, only spike protein but no nucleocapsid protein could be detected within the foci of inflammation in both the brain and the heart, particularly in the endothelial cells of small blood vessels.

Since no nucleocapsid protein could be detected, the presence of spike protein must be ascribed to vaccination rather than to viral infection. The findings corroborate previous reports of encephalitis and myocarditis caused by gene-based COVID-19 vaccines.'

# Is there a link between Autoimmune skin disorders and Malone, Kariko, Weissman et al.'s COVID mRNA technology based gene vaccination (Pfizer & Moderna) & other platforms? Yes, study indicates a link

meta-analysis highlights the association between SARS-CoV-2 vaccination and de novo induction or aggravation of inflammatory and autoimmune skin diseases.



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAY 24, 2023



SOURCE:

<https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1111/ddg.15114>



# **New game in town, within the COVID Freedom Movement anti-lockdown, vaccine crowd of doctors & scientists called "Malone hates Alexander for asking him questions, so we have to hate Alexander despite**

all he has done over 3 years now, way more than us sorry leeches & grifters & grafters money pimping whores to the unsuspecting public, else Malone will threaten our donors, sorry Paul, we are sorry"!



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAY 25, 2023

“It is beyond our control, when it comes to our money whorish ways, for we really have no skill and talent outside of medicine etc. so we got to get all we can and ride this COVID Freedom movement horse as long as we can, even if it means hurting you Paul”. This is what is being told to me in different variations, but same story by various people.

Did you know Freedom Fighter groups that I was part of near forming, over 3 years ago, have threatened me to don't ask Malone questions else he will get donors to cut funding to them. A couple even blocked me for I would not stop. Imagine the Freedom Fighter movement censors scientists and doctors who ask questions of Malone. The very same thing we were set up to fight against.

The COVID anti-Freedom Movement has become highly incestuous, money making, that's all, you congratulate me, for nothing, I congratulate you for nothing and we self-promote and keep this circle of incestuousness going.

Malone's lawsuit of Breggins damaged the movement I say irreparably for had some of the doctors and scientists who have prostrated themselves stood up and spoken out against Malone's suit, the damage would have not set in.

The movement is basically over. It is done! They know it. Now they are on vapor wringing the last breath out of each other for donor money. Trying to come up with ways to keep the fear porn going. They call out the media for fear porn. No, they should listen to themselves.

I have zero against Malone, we worked well together prior. I had no issue and in fact we got along well. Stood on stage together many times. I just find he has conferred no benefit to the COVID anti movement, yet benefitted himself and talks gobbly gook, IMO of no substance to the issues at hand. He came at me the moment I defended the Breggins and McCullough, from his attacks. I had done him nothing yet he immediately turned on me, he took to stack, emails, and Twitter to cast aspersions and so I have had no other choice but to respond. It is easy however for he has serious questions to answer for his mRNA technology that is the basis for the shots, have killed.

I wish him well. I do. But I seek answers to the scientific questions.

I am very pained by the turn of events for I thought we were a family and we operated as such within the COVID Freedom Movement asking serious questions and seeking accountability, speaking out when cancelled in other areas, so that it could benefit the public, unified, until Malone was allowed to join. It is that simple, all was well within the anti-COVID, anti-lockdown movement before Malone joined it, and from then, it's been division, chaos, law suits, and good people going bad, running after money and 'possible' money. Some for Malone, who really has done zero for the anti-COVID Freedom cause, IMO, have even sought to alienate me (and others) but they need go study what I survived in Washington, study me first, and ask themselves if they could survive that. It is ok, I can wage without them. I can handle them. I dont need be part of their 'groups'. I am showing that. They have alientated good people and hurt them.

Thing is, I understand you, you spineless money whore COVID Freedom Fighter and the couple of individuals, doctors I might add, who have poked at me, betrayed me, backstabbed me, just know that I don't play polyanna games.

If you smear me, slander me etc., I will return it in kind. Sorry about that. Anything you do to me, I will return it to you. I ask you to leave me alone. Stay out of the Malone Alexander issue. This is scientific, yet you have made it personal for you feel your donor money is slipping away. I know you are pusillanimous and weak and spineless and basically a master grifter, so I will do the work of getting the scientific answers on mRNA technology from Malone and Kariko and Weissman et al. that you failed to get. I will try for if it can help save lives, it is worth the stress.

I ask again, please do not interfere with me, you lackies and sycophants, try and stay on the anti-COVID Freedom fight cause.

# **It is time, yes it is time for Weissman, Kariko, & Malone et al. to come clean about mRNA technology & why they have stood silent & not sought an antidote to death shot, their death mRNA technology**

It is time the dog & pony shows end, the ring circus & serious questions be asked, no, not about 5G bull, or mass psychosis or the like, but your mRNA technology that is the basis of the COVID vaccine



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

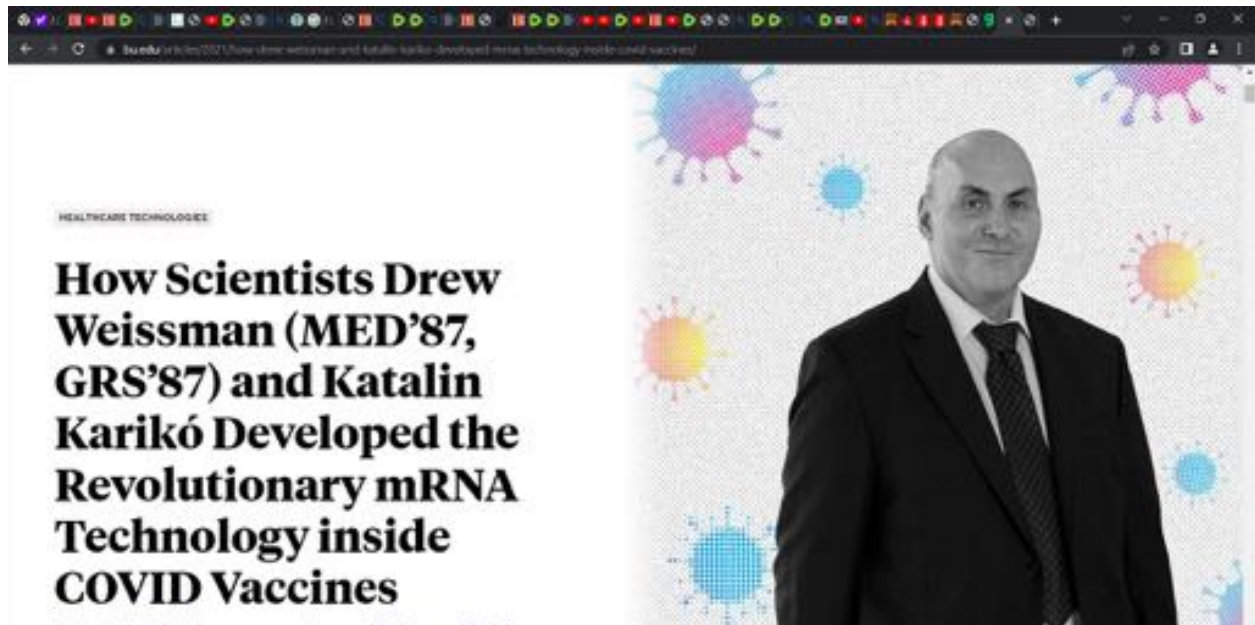
MAY 26, 2023

It is time, it is time that the inventors of the mRNA technology (e.g. Kariko, Malone, Weissman), all of them, the entire set, linked to the mRNA technology that is the core basis for the COVID mRNA

[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

.

MAY 17



It is time, it is time that the inventors of the mRNA technology, all of them, the entire set, linked to the mRNA technology that is the core basis for the COVID mRNA gene injection vaccine, admit that what they did was deadly, had no basis, was driven by greed and aspects other than benefit for mankind for it certainly has shown it confers no benefit, ...

[Read full story](#)

# **Get Dr. Paul Alexander! Shut him down! Cancel him, silence him! Yes, we Freedom Fighter doctors & scientists benefit from Malone donor money & Alexander is asking questions Malone can't answer so we**

have to work together to discredit, smear him! Do you the reader understand what I just wrote? That's the game now, they are near orgasmic trying to hurt me & I love it, as I will punish them in media



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

MAY 26, 2023

I say, put on your big boy drawers, all of you who are in the fraud Malone camp, and think you want to game with me, you want to talk smack on me, you want to attack me because I am guilty of asking Malone to answer some key scientific questions? oh you can't have that for if he gets angry (as he does) and you are my friend or we worked together on COVID somehow, what is that you say? he will get donors to stop giving you money? you money whore! we, let me say this, you go take a stiff drink, before you come at me, for you will need defend what you did across 3 years while I was at the front of the battle...while you pulled fuzzballs as people like me and Risch and Oskoui and McCullough and Tenenbaum and Ladapo et al. were on the front line, you will need defend your actions, all of them, you will need discredit me when I was on stages with you and wrote with you and you begged me to stand next to you for a photo with me so you can ask for more donations, you sick money whore!....I don't play like you, war is war....I was with you remember, I know the game, and no, I don't have my head inserted up Malone's ass for money or favors or clicks or shout outs.

It is really a shame, disgusting, that people who were my friends within the COVID Freedom Movement, because I defended the Breggins and McCullough against Malone attacks etc., had nothing to do with me, just I said he was wrong for suing and attacking people in our COVID Freedom family, and I called him out and asked serious scientific questions about his deadly mRNA technology that he has gained fame and money over yet which kills (basis of the deadly COVID vaccines), they joined his side and when most are silent, a certain few decided to poke me and interfere with me and attack me.

I did them nothing, this had nothing to do with them, all I did was ask Malone questions yet he then attacked me in media, smeared me, slandered me, caused threats on me, and they stood silent and even joined him. How am I to respond? I am dismayed and so very disappointed in these people for I helped them lots too, yet they caused me loss, and I used to think they were of moral standing and character. I grew to realize they are worse than the doctors in the general public who stood by as people died and refused to treat, who helped impose lockdowns and the fraud vaccine mandate that killed. Who censor. They are essentially money whores! Spineless. I ask them here openly, please do not interfere with me.

Malone did me and my family wrong (and others) or at least tried (because I called him out on suing Breggins and attacking McCullough) but he did not study me, he thought I was like the weak pusillanimous spineless people he bullies usually in the Freedom Movement, using his lackies too, and until he fully apolazgizes on the same Twitter and stack he did his nasty on, I will keep asking him the questions no one, no respectable Freedom Figher media outfit will ask, serious questions that need asking for it is his mRNA technology and others, that was the basis for these gene injections and which has killed and it is outrageous that you would be silent for money...money whores you are. No integrity. None. I asked questions before and will continue for this is about truth, explicitness, transparency, accountability, justice. Not even my friend I will go lightly on if their COVID actions caused harms.

There is one 'Project' COVID like outfit that told me they will never work with Malone (leaders of it) for he could tarnish them, they heard stories about pedophilia linked to the crypto group and the very group Malone took me to Miami (and others) to wine and dine, not the doctors in the DMED, not them, it's the 'backers' of the DMED, the funders, that's where this 'Project' folk told me whispers of pedophilia resided and why they were appalled and will never work with anyone linked to DMED (not the doctors, it is the funders) including Malone. They were not saying Malone was tied to that, but as I tried to warn him, the crypto and DMED backers and funders seemed to be or at least that was the word on the street and in the Miami houses we were fetted in. That of course would not fly with me so I exited. Fast. Dropped them like a hot potato and told Malone and his crew I will not work with them. I tried but that was too much for me to hear. Turns out they lied, they too are money whores. No line of fixed integrity. That Project. I warn Malone again for his name, his reputation, to get away from those Miami crypto people and the DMED funders etc. Not the doctors, the funders. Just my advice. They do not seem on the good and his fine reputation could be tarnished by association. Get away Robert, for your name will be tarnished, for the truth is never far behind! No matter how much money they floss with, get away Robert, not worth it.

# **'AN OPEN SECRET'; is this child pedophilia? is this 'grooming' of young people, men, for sex?, the world of rich connected people in America, is this it? number one problem in Hollywood is Pedophilia**

The crypto currency world is a putrid world of pedophilia, I learnt this when I went to Miami on an invited trip as part of efforts to court me to join a COVID type group of doctors, scientists



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

JUN 2, 2023

Yes, people came to me in a Miami home that I was attending, that was supposed to be a meeting about setting up a COVID group of doctors to wage the anti-COVID vaccine fight etc., and they shared discussions with me probing my thoughts. The content bordered on pedophilia; revealed the underbelly and lurid aspect of these rich people. Connected people, Hollywood people. This video shows you the damage to child actors in a world they could not control.

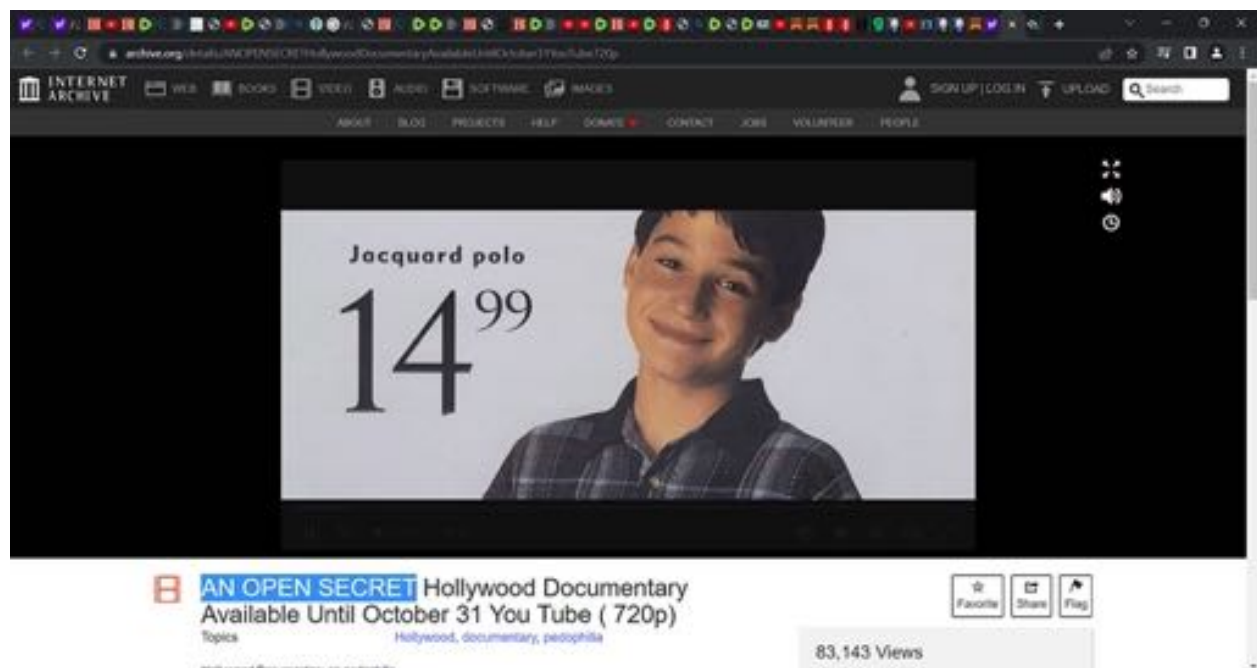
I have written before that Malone is not connected (he was one to take us/lead to Miami and prior Puerto Rico (some of us did not attend that initial one) to this and I need to be clear on this, nor the doctors on Global COVID Summit? etc. Some I know very well. I refer to the funders, the backers and Malone is connected to them I suppose money wise and the crypto aspects and it is his choice. But he must distance himself from that crypto world seeking to hook up with the COVID world and those people. It will tarnish his good name. Just the fact that crypto world peoples with lurid seedly backgrounds seek to back COVID initiatives is a red flag and why I bailed and did not further my involvement. I did consider from the COVID aspect but could not. I felt uneasy

and so did folk like McCullough. Notable persons such as James Heckman, Brock Pierce etc. were hosting this COVID shing ding 'kind of' and my understanding is they were the financial backers of Malone's Global COVID and DMED etc. This is my understanding. These people treated me and us pleasantly.

I did meet many people there and those who hosted the Miami house party that I ran away from. I have just started to really understand this crypto world and it is seedy, sleezy, and a ponzi scheme. Not good.

SOURCE video:

<https://archive.org/details/ANOPENSECRETHollywoodDocumentaryAvailableUntilOctober31YouTube720p>



Internet Archive

AN OPEN SECRET Hollywood Documentary (available until October 31) YouTube (720p)

ABOUT BLOG PROJECTS HELP DONATE CONTACT JOBS VOLUNTEER PEOPLE

27:46 / 5:39:22

AN OPEN SECRET Hollywood Documentary  
Available Until October 31 YouTube ( 720p)

Topics: [Hollywood](#), [documentary](#), [pedophilia](#)

83,143 Views

Favorite Share Flag

# **Question to Drs. Malone, Karikó , Weissman et al.: knowing what you know now that the mRNA technology you invented that is core to the COVID gene injection KILLS people, would you invent mRNA again?**

Robert Oppenheimer admitted he brought death with the atom bomb and he would do it differently, so would you now admit you were instrumental in bringing death?  
would you now disown it?



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

JUN 5, 2023

## **Oppenheimer:**

**“Now I am become Death, the destroyer of worlds.”**

Would the inventors of mRNA technology now stand against it?

Would you invent mRNA technology to be used as part of vaccines again?

**It's the mRNA technology based vaccine, stupid, it's the vaccine! it's the spike protein, stupid, it's the spike protein; go ask Malone, Kariko, Weissman, Sahin, Bourla, Bancel to explain what their**

deadly work has spawned on humanity with the reverse transcription, DNA plasmids, mitochondrial damage, exosomes, leaving injection site, prolonged spike existence; PILOT found slumped over?? vaccine?



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

JUN 5, 2023



The plot thickens!



**How about Kariko, Malone, Weissman, Sahin, Boursa, Bancel etc., how about these creeps, these IMO people who must answer serious questions on mRNA technology etc., give back tax payer money to victims**

of their 'death', for these people brought us 'death', no question...they were chasing money, ego, Nobel, fame, all of them, why not give back tax payer money to families of victims????



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

JUN 5, 2023

And answer some questions.

# Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias

## Alexander's Newsletter

Subscribe

99+



**Dr. Michael Yeadon: My Plea to Dr. Robert Malone, Please don't shoot the messenger; I fear Malone & David Martin are using their extensive platforms inter alia to reinforce the idea that there's**

been a novel & often lethal respiratory virus striding across the globe. It wasn't true. But they speak as though it is true. It is not true, never was true; EXCELLENT scholarship by Yeadon once again



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

JUN 7, 2023

119

•

[43](#)

7

[Share](#)



Exposing The Darkness

## **Dr. Michael Yeadon: My Plea to Dr. Robert Malone**

Exposing The Darkness is a reader-supported publication. To support my work, please consider becoming a paid subscriber. One-time or recurring donations can be made through Ko-Fi...

[Read more](#)

6 days ago · 148 likes · 84 comments · Lioness of Judah Ministry

‘By [Dr. Michel Yeadon](#) June 6, 2023

I fear he & David Martin are using their extensive platforms inter alia to reinforce the idea that there’s been a novel & often lethal respiratory virus striding across the globe. It wasn’t true. But they speak as though it is true. This is why I’ve paid such close attention to the topic. Please don’t shoot the messenger

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

[Subscribe](#)

Best wishes

Mike

Dear Robert, I'm impressed by your work rate and your insightful passion. I'm troubled by one really important thing, though! You're surely aware of the epidemiological analyses by Denis Rancourt and colleagues?

This shows by analysis of state by state all-cause mortality (age, sex, date only, ignoring claims of a cause of death, since this is subject to manipulation) that there was no excess death anywhere until after WHO called a pandemic.

They did so based on "confirmed cases", which you and I know is essentially fraud since PCR cannot be used as a clinical diagnostic. What Rancourt's findings rule out is a pandemic. His analyses show this in several ways (one of which I've just mentioned). Another is the age profile of the dead: completely inconsistent with a respiratory viral illness. Third is that all-cause mortality varies according to jurisdiction and that points firmly to policy and not a spreading pathogen as a cause of death.

The bottom lines are twofold.

1. There is no evidence of any kind of pandemic
2. Therefore there wasn't a novel respiratory virus, either.

It was all lies. There's copious evidence of planning for a "pandemic" going back over 25 years. All had authoritarian regimes and mass vaccination as objectives.

Now, Event 201 (autumn 2019) crowned these tabletop simulations, the fictional occurrence was "a novel coronavirus emerges in China & spreads around the world". We're expected to believe this astonishing concurrence with claimed reality just 3-4 months later is luck. I find it not credible.

The pandemic is a lie, like the other nine or so lies that were promulgated by main media. The evidence that matters shows there wasn't a pandemic. The authorities knew there wasn't a pandemic. In light of this, all the oppressive

“measures” should rightly be seen as planned terrorism. Not “mistakes”. No mistakes were made.

The objective was to get a needle in every arm. You and I know that causing expression of a non-self protein axiomatically drives a lethal autoimmune attack on every cell that took up the injected material, this is Immunology 101. It’s how our immune system distinguishes friend (self) from foe (non-self).

The mRNA-based injections were formulated with lipid nanoparticles (LNP). We’ve known for years in peer-reviewed papers that LNP-formulated macromolecules migrate everywhere in the body, but accumulate in certain organs, notably ovaries. It is my contention that there never was a novel respiratory virus pandemic.

Furthermore, it is my contention that the massed lies of governments around the world bore down on people and frightened & coerced or even mandated them to receive deliberately toxic injections. Their design brief was to cause injury, to maim & to kill.

I’d be VERY keen to hear your comment about Rancourt’s analyses and my assessment of foreign protein-encoded mRNA products. It’s very important that you level with your large audience which you’ve worked hard to create and cultivate (bless you!). Please tell them there wasn’t a novel virus & that the injections were carefully designed to hurt people. If you don’t do these things, I fear you’re inadvertently amplifying the perpetrators’ intentions.

They’ll tell us “There’s another virus, come get your jabs”. You almost alone can bring this massed global crime to a halt. Please use your substantial powers so to do.

Best wishes and thanks’

**Related articles:**

**[Dr. Michael Yeadon: Every Single Thing We Were Told Is a LIE](#)**

**[Dr. Robert Malone, Knight in Shining Armor or Controlled Opposition?](#)**

**[Dr. Robert Malone: A Risk Analysis](#)**

**[Seeking Clarity Over Messaging](#)**

**[Dr. Robert Malone Sues the Breggins, Jane Ruby, Platforms for \\$25 Million](#)**

**[The Hegelian Dialectic Process: One and the SAME](#)**

**[A Sinister Force Behind Historical Conflicts, Global Agendas, Revolutions and World Wars](#)**

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

# Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias

## Alexander's Newsletter

Subscribe

99+



**It cost him his heart, yes I mean the mRNA technology based gene injections by Kariko, Weissman, Malone et al.; "A Pfizer shot. A failed heart. A transplant. Get vaxxed again? John Berndsen was among**

masses inoculated under what Dr. Peter McCullough calls “the worst pharmaceutical development idea in the history; MARY BETH PFEIFFER's substack; his heart stopped 14 hours after the COVID shot



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

JUN 8, 2023



Leslie and John Berndsen with Dr. Peter McCullough during an office visit in Dallas in April. “He was a voice of reason in a world of chaos,” Leslie said.

‘As he slept in the early morning hours of March 10, 2021, the heart of a South Carolina man suddenly stopped. Just like that. It had been fourteen hours since his first covid-19 vaccine.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

[Subscribe](#)

John Berndsen, 64, might have died then but for a cardiac defibrillator, implanted in his chest eighteen years prior, that jumpstarted his heart. The

device had not gone off in ten years—and then only to signal anomalies that led to changes in medication.

Until that fateful Pfizer shot, Berndsen was healthy and fit, according to his primary care physician and medical records. He did not smoke and drank minimally; he ate well and exercised, an outgrowth of his long-ago—“life-changing,” he said—brush with mortality. In 2020, he racked up the course record of 174 golf rounds, always walking and routinely carrying his clubs. He went to the gym and did yoga. He was professionally active as a consultant for corporate mergers and acquisitions.

That all changed in March of 2021.

Berndsen’s medical saga would include urgent surgeries, blood clots, one code blue, a “white light” moment, a stroke, an aortic aneurysm, sepsis, and—the ultimate—a transplanted heart for the one that gave out. His insurance company would pay \$3.36 million for that precious new organ, statements show, not including hospitalizations before and outpatient care after the transplant.

Dr. Peter McCullough, a widely published cardiologist and expert in covid-19 vaccine safety, has studied Berndsen’s records and seen him as a patient. The misery that Berndsen and his family endured, the months of hospitalization and rehab, and the enormous financial cost all lead back to one thing, McCullough strongly believes.

“His pre-existing heart disease, fulminant course of illness immediately after the shot, and his complication with stroke,” he told me, “all exemplify near fatal mRNA vaccine induced myocarditis.” Berndsen’s own doctor agrees that the vaccination “accelerated” the disease that led to the transplant.

McCullough urged Berndsen and his wife, Leslie, to tell their story as emblematic of a failed and harmful covid response, and he put them in touch with me.

“This is the real story,” McCullough told me after seeing the Berndsens in Dallas in April, where they gave consent for McCullough to speak with me. “It’s somebody who survives all this who is high functioning and can talk about it.”

“Most like him with the same vignette,” he said, “passed away.”

Upgrade to paid

*Does cause matter?*

In the weeks after vaccination, as Berndsen gasped for breath and lost heart function, doctors did everything to help him and support his need for a new heart. They saved his life more than once, and he is profoundly grateful. But the medical community also expressed little concern or curiosity over what precipitated the need for one in the first place.

In Berndsen’s records from the transplant center at Emory University Hospital in Atlanta, he is referred to multiple times as “not fully COVID-vaccinated.” Just once is the possible vaccine/transplant link mentioned, and only in quoting him. “Pt feels this correlates to around the time he rec’d his first Pfizer dose.”

“Every time I brought it up,” which was often, Berndsen told me, “there was silence. It was not relevant to the immediate task of saving my life.”

Indeed, the silence surrounding vaccine injury is deafening.

A couple of months after Berndsen “flatlined”—the word used by medics—a college freshman at Northwestern University had her second Moderna shot and suffered similarly crippling [myocarditis](#). Her timeline: April 3, 2021, first shot. May 1, 2021, second shot. May 23, 2021, heart transplant. June 11, 2021, death.

Missing from a university statement on Simone Scott’s passing was any mention of covid vaccination, including her [severe reaction](#) to the first shot. “She passed away due to [post-transplant] pneumonia-related

issues,” [according](#) to the university, which had just [mandated](#) students be vaccinated the following fall.

Scott, 19, was majoring in journalism, and, a month earlier, had been [tweeting](#) jubilantly about her work at the campus broadcast station.

In another case, a 58-year-old man with long covid resumed vaccination and developed “severe isolated cardiomyopathy.” In a carefully worded medical [report](#), doctors called it the first such case of “heart transplant after both COVID-19 infection and vaccination.” Medical reports that directly implicate vaccines are difficult to get published. .

Two days after he flatlined, Berndsen reported his suspected [vaccine injury](#) to the government’s Vaccine Adverse Events Reporting System (VAERS), administered by the U.S. Centers for Disease Control.

In response, he received a CDC form letter. “It didn’t say anything,” he said.

He deleted the email.

---



John Berndsen, with his wife, Leslie, was healthy in 2020 at Thanksgiving (left) and Christmas. He was gaunt and weak (right) speaking at his daughter's May 1, 2021 wedding, seven weeks after his first vaccination and two weeks before his heart failed for good.

---

### *(Dis)counting numbers*

An article like this is meant to spur debate about the safety of covid-19 vaccines, not settle it. Yet thousands of similar stories are simply not being

reported in the media—blame the dreaded misinformation, anti-vax label—even when circumstances and data strongly suggest vaccine injury. Berndsen’s case is extreme but not unique.

Nearly one million post-covid vaccine injuries have been posted to VAERS. These do not count another half-million from outside the United States and its territories. The U.S. numbers, as of May 19, include:

- Deaths: 17,481
- Hospitalizations: 81,109
- Miscarriages: 2,023
- Heart attacks: 8,240
- Permanently disabled: 16,951
- Myocarditis/pericarditis: 4,951

John Berndsen’s VAERS report is not counted among those myocarditis cases, nor is his heart transplant recorded. If he updates his report, the public version will remain the same, limiting information to researchers who look for signals of harm. Further confounding serious study, VAERS reports are routinely [culled](#) by the CDC [without explanation](#). Injury descriptions have been [removed](#) from European Union reports.

Most egregiously, the CDC essentially disavows the utility of the database.

“The number of reports alone cannot be interpreted or used to reach conclusions about the existence, severity, frequency, or rates of problems associated with vaccines,” the Centers for Disease Control’s VAERS disclaimer states. “The reports may contain information that is incomplete, inaccurate, coincidental, or unverifiable.”

The CDC and FDA recently dismissed the state of Florida’s alarm over unprecedented [increases](#) in “life-threatening conditions,” [saying](#) reports do not equate to harm.

Such messages have encouraged the press, public, and doctors to discount VAERS.

But surely numbers must count for something in a system that, before covid, was estimated in a government-commissioned [study](#) to receive “fewer than 1% of vaccine adverse events.” After all, the online system takes time and requires a modicum of computer sophistication, vaccination information, and medical diagnosis.

In three decades, 9,935 deaths were reported to VAERS related to every flu, childhood immunization, and other non-covid vaccine worldwide.

By comparison, in less than three years, nearly four times that number—35,302 deaths—have been reported after covid vaccination *alone*. About half are from the U.S. and its territories.

McCullough believes the vaccines should have been pulled when there were fifty deaths, not 35,000.

“Mass indiscriminate vaccination with a novel set of genetic products that code for the lethal Wuhan spike protein,” he told me, “was the worst pharmaceutical development idea in the history of mankind.”

Upgrade to paid

*Get vaccine #2*

John Berndsen’s heart transplant was a test of Herculean endurance for him and the people who loved him.

He was hospitalized for nearly eight months at Emory, including three months while doctors kept him alive and awaited a donor’s after-death generosity. He got his heart on August 10, 2021, exactly five months and one day after his Pfizer shot.

Four times, his chest was sawed open: twice to provide life support in the lead-up to the transplant; once to perform the transplant; and then, in the midst of recovery, to frantically repair a ruptured aorta.

Leslie kept a dated litany of pain. A sample:

“11/24/21: John’s birthday. Chest pain severe, and sepsis.”

“11/28/21: CT scan reveals aortic aneurism. Advised 30-40% chance for survival/70-80% chance for stroke.”

Berndsen beat the odds of survival but stroked out nonetheless. He underwent—and is still in—rehab. He cannot work.

If every other surgery was tough, this was monumental. “I was starting in the basement; I was paralyzed. I couldn’t do anything,” he told me. “I had lost cognitive function.”

In the spring of 2022, after all of this, John and Leslie Berndsen faced the unthinkable.

They were told, in messages on hospital posters, on every automated call to the transplant program and in the official policy of the [American Society of Transplantation](#), that John should resume covid vaccination three months after transplant.

“We strongly recommend all transplant patients receive COVID-19 vaccines,” the policy states. “(I)t is normal to have some side effects,” it continues. “These generally resolve in 24-48 hrs.”

That, of course, was not John Berndsen’s experience. What was odd, however, was how hospital staff studiously avoided commenting on the vaccines, one way or the other, the Berndsens said. The people on the frontlines weren’t pushing the product, while cues everywhere else said to get the jab. (Emory did not respond to emails seeking comment.)

“We are amazed by and beholden to the incredible doctors, nurses, and staff who saved John,” Leslie recalls. “I can grow old with the love of my life. It is the system, the bureaucracy, that we couldn’t trust.”

That’s when they turned to Dr. McCullough.

McCullough was unambiguous about another shot: “I intervened and said, NO WAY.”

*Truth muzzled*

In 1976, an outbreak of a new respiratory illness called swine flu was likened, ominously, to the 1918 influenza pandemic. A vaccine was hastily rolled out, and forty million people were inoculated in three months. After [forty-one deaths and fifty-four cases](#) of Guillain-Barré syndrome, duly reported in the media, the program was [suspended](#); it never resumed amid flagging public support and charges of “[scare tactics](#).”

This occurred, it is worth noting, long before [government-sanctioned](#) pharmaceutical advertising and influence exploded, starting in 1997. It was before a federal law [absolved](#) vaccine makers of liability in an emergency, except in cases of “[willful misconduct](#).”

That makes today very different.

John Berndsen’s children live in a milieu that vilifies people who allege vaccine harms, even when injuries are as close and clear as their father’s. That’s why, with young and flourishing careers, his two daughters asked not to be quoted by name for this article.

“It was like a bad dream,” one daughter said of her family’s trauma, her voice breaking. But it is one that you don’t talk about publicly.

“People don’t want you to ask questions and challenge anything,” she said.

“They just want you to blindly trust everything.” Her sister tried to tell friends

that the link between her father's vaccination and heart failure was no coincidence. They were disbelieving.

"Everybody needs to be able to share their experiences and their truths," she said, asking a question that applies to the public vaccine debate: "Why can't we talk about this?"

McCullough has been trying. He was one of the first researchers, with Dr. Jessica Rose, to sound the alarm about covid vaccine-induced myocarditis. Their [seminal study](#) showed rates were "significantly higher in youths between the ages of 13 to 23," as opposed to the "[rare](#)" qualification posited by the CDC. The paper was forced to be [withdrawn](#).

Since then, their findings have been upheld in [multiple publications](#), and myocarditis is a [recognized](#), if still underestimated, vaccine side effect.

In a huge admission in an internal [email](#) in January, CDC's Tom Shimabukuro called the vaccine risk for young males "high for myocarditis" with symptoms "well defined and consistent."

McCullough and Rose had said that in October 2021. And they had used VAERS data to draw their conclusions.

*Jab 'accelerated disease'*

John Berndsen undoubtedly had a vulnerable heart when vaccinated on March 9, 2021. As his daughter told me, "It's not right for everyone, and it wasn't right for my dad."

His personal care physician since November 2020 believes the shot tipped Berndsen over the edge.

In a letter prepared for this article, Dr. Christopher LeBlanc of Bluffton, S.C., recounted Berndsen's heart attack in 2003; his "high quality of functioning" in the years since; his decline in health after his vaccination; and his "slow progress" since his transplant.

“However, it is my opinion within a reasonable degree of medical certainty given the timeline of his decline,” LeBlanc concluded, “that the mRNA vaccine administered to Mr. Berndsen in March of 2021 accelerated his cardiovascular disease, ultimately requiring his heart transplant.”

But for his heart defibrillator, John Berndsen might not have survived the night of his vaccination. Instead, he might have been one more “excess” death in an unheralded worldwide trend.

In a comprehensive [study](#) of thirty-one European countries, Norwegian researchers analyzed deaths from all causes, and compared them to the pre-pandemic, five-year average. As more people were vaccinated, a “strongly significant” signal emerged.

In each of the first nine months of 2022, the study reported, for every 1 percent increase in vaccination uptake, deaths rose by one-tenth percent. The researchers, controlling for other factors like covid itself, called it a “robust” correlation.

While that sliver of additional deaths each month may not sound like much, “it’s a huge number, absolutely huge,” [said](#) Dr. John Campbell, a YouTube medical educator with 2.7 million followers based in the United Kingdom. In the U.K., 4,190 more people died in just the last two weeks of April than would normally be expected.

“Brits are dying in their tens of thousands,” screamed a [headline](#) in the Mirror in early May, “and we don’t really have any idea why.”

In fact, we do.

---



Simone Scott, 19, a Northwestern University freshman shown here in her Twitter photo, died on June 11, 2021, soon after covid vaccination followed by myocarditis and a heart transplant.

---

### *Heed the numbers*

A plethora of data is available showing a temporal relationship between vaccination and downstream affects. It may not prove that vaccines kill. Most

people survive their inoculations. But ignoring such numbers, as is the norm, does not prove they are safe either.

In Germany, each of four vaccine rollout campaigns were followed by surges in deaths nationally, [researchers found](#), particularly among people with lower covid risk: 40- to 49-year-olds were 9.3 percent above average.

Ask why.

A Columbia University researcher found that covid-vaccination [rates](#) “predicted” mortality rates up to five weeks afterward, “with an age-related temporal pattern consistent with the US vaccine rollout.”

Ask why.

Beyond these jab-death parallels, two other datasets raise serious questions. An Indiana life insurance company [reported](#) a stunning 40 percent increase in claim-related deaths among 18- to 64-year-olds in the third quarter of 2021. Society of Actuaries [data](#) also showed a sudden rise in deaths that quarter, particularly in younger, healthier people. These trends, which continue, could not be explained by covid itself.

What is causing them?

*Cause and effect*

Nineteen deaths were reported to VAERS as the vaccines were rolled out in December 2020, mostly of nursing home residents and older people. They, like Berndsen, were vulnerable.

- “[Pt \(88\)](#) passed away with an hour to hour and 1/2 of receiving vaccine.”
- “Pt (90) passed away with in 90 minutes” of [vaccination](#).
- Death on day of [inoculation](#), age unknown. “Cardiac arrest, Circulatory collapse.”
- Vaccine [administered](#) 11:29 a.m. “1:30pm the resident (84) passed away.”
- “Awoke 12/20 and found spouse (74) dead.” [Vaccinated](#) 12/16.

- “Death by massive heart attack.” Patient, 63, [vaccinated](#) four days earlier.
- Patient, 88, vomited immediately after vaccination; [died](#) seven hours later.

In the era of swine flu, anecdotal reports like those rightfully set off alarms. Yet even when children died later in the covid vaccine rollout, the sirens were silent.

- A Georgia [boy](#), sixteen, suffered “headache and gastric upset over 2 days following second dose. ... Found the following day dead in bed.”
- A Wisconsin [girl](#), sixteen, suffered pulmonary embolism nine days after her second dose; died two days later.
- A Colorado [boy](#), fifteen, died one day after his first dose.
- A Florida [boy](#), one year old, suffered “seizure, death” two days after his first dose.
- An Iowa [girl](#), five, who had an unspecified “complex” medical history, “found pulseless and not breathing” two days after first vaccination.

### *Why he got it*

At his daughter’s wedding on May 1, 2021, an unsteady and gaunt John Berndsen took the microphone. He knew then, seven weeks after his shot, that he was very sick. He did not know his heart was eighteen days away from failing for the last time. Still, he was the funny, gregarious dad described by his daughters.

“Who’s glad to be here besides me?” he said, after several hospital stays and a missed rehearsal dinner. “Welcome to the first wedding where the bride walked the father down the aisle.”

When John Berndsen sought out a covid vaccine at a local Walgreen’s in 2021, it seemed the thing to do. Everyone was talking about getting the shots, even having to “scurry around” to find them. His was “definitely a compromised heart,” he said, and he wanted to protect it. He did not tell Leslie, who thought it could harm, not help, him.

Leslie remembers things that John does not, like the night, two weeks after the wedding, when John's breathing was so labored she feared he would die. Suddenly, John awoke. He had seen light. "I was in heaven," he told her. "I could breathe."

With a new heart, Berndsen has been told he is "one infection away from rejection." He watches his diet. Leslie researches ways to support his immunity. On the plus side, he no longer has a defibrillator. "His heart is happy in its new body," Leslie said.

John, now 66, does not blame the doctors who did not question the vaccine's role. "Their concern was my survival," he said, "and my heart." The Berndsens are grateful, however, that there are doctors like Peter McCullough, who do question the safe-and-effective vaccine narrative. He gave perspective to their vaccine experience and helped them navigate its aftermath.

"He was," said Leslie, "a voice of reason in a world of chaos."



[RESCUE with Michael Capuzzo](#)

**[A Pfizer shot. A failed heart. A transplant. Get vaxxed again?](#)**

[Read more](#)

[7 days ago](#) · [96 likes](#) · [15 comments](#) · [Mary Beth Pfeiffer](#)

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

[Subscribe](#)

# Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias

## Alexander's Newsletter

Subscribe

99+



**Did Kariko, Weissman, Malone et al. with their mRNA technology based research that is key to the mRNA COVID injections warn us about the acumulation of nanocarriers in the ovary, a neglected toxicity?**

When did they know about the toxic impact of mRNA and lipid nano-carriers on the reproductive organs? on the ovary? It is an important question and IMO, they should answer to the tax-payer



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

JUN 11, 2023

46

•

[22](#)

2

[Share](#)



SOURCE:

<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0168365912000892>

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

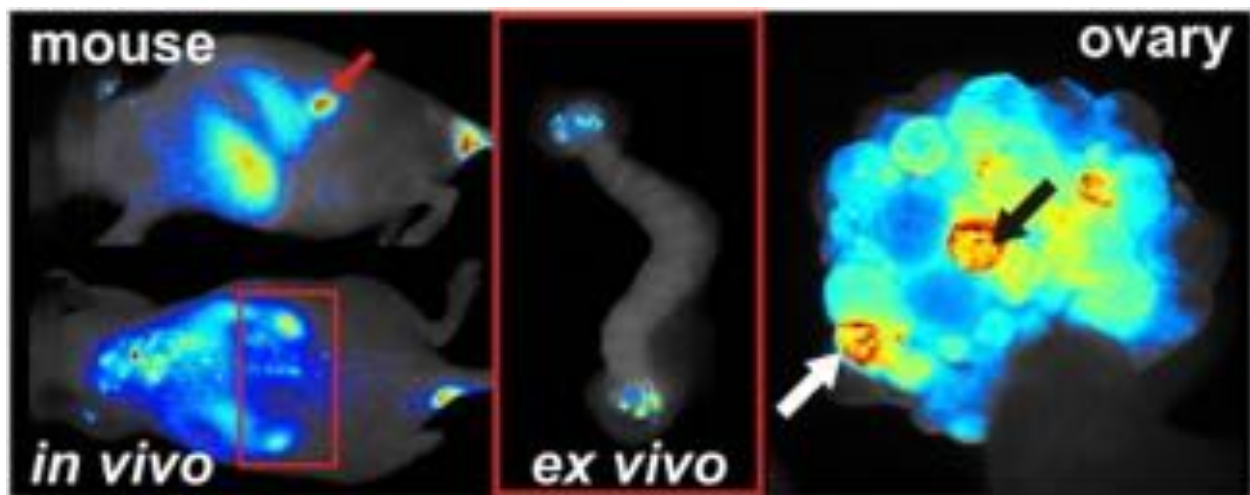
We are talking about liposomes, nanoparticles, nanocapsules, nanotubes and others.

‘Several [nanocarrier](#) systems are frequently used in modern pharmaceutical therapies. Within this study a potential toxicity risk of all nanoscaled [drug delivery systems](#) was found.’ All.

An accumulation of several structurally different nanocarriers but not of soluble polymers was detected in rodent ovaries after intravenous (*i.v.*) administration. Studies in different mouse species and [Wistar rats](#) were conducted and a high local accumulation of [nanoparticles](#), [nanocapsules](#) and [nanoemulsions](#) in

specific locations of the ovaries was found in all animals. We characterised the enrichment by *in vivo* and *ex vivo* multispectral [fluorescence](#) imaging and confocal [laser scanning microscopy](#).

The findings of this study emphasise the role of early and comprehensive *in vivo* studies in pharmaceutical research. Nanocarrier accumulation in the ovaries may also comprise an important toxicity issue in humans but the results might as well open a new field of targeted ovarian therapies.'



Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

# [Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias](#)

## [Alexander's Newsletter](#)

Subscribe

99+

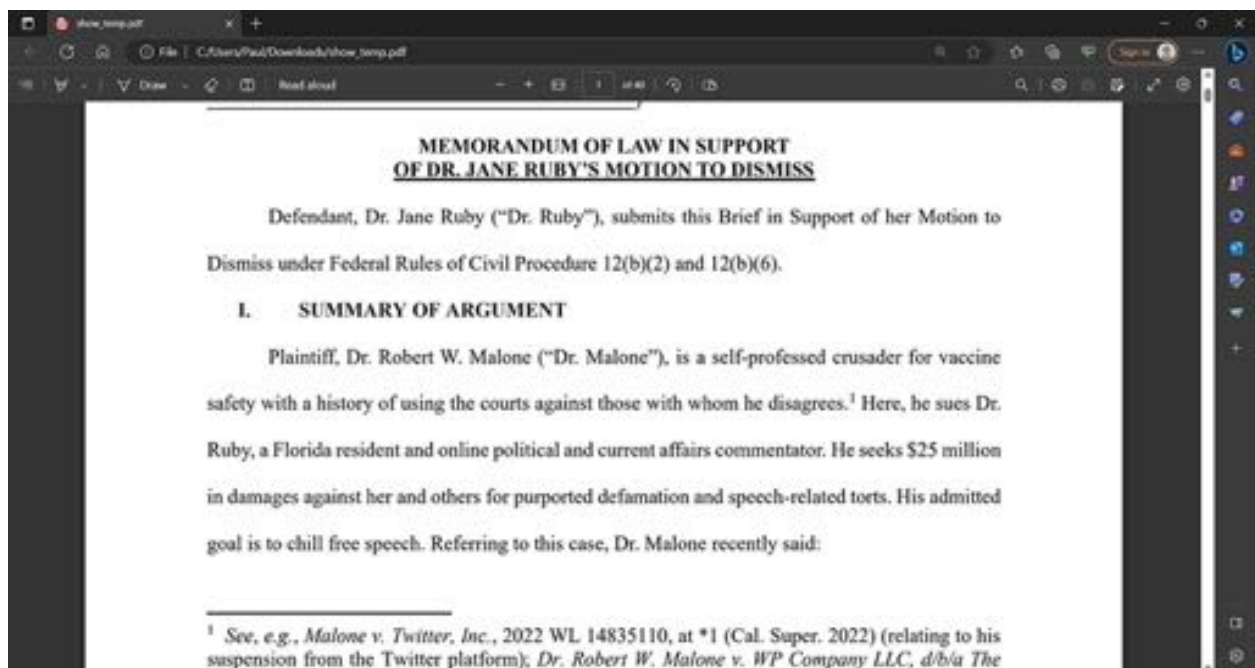
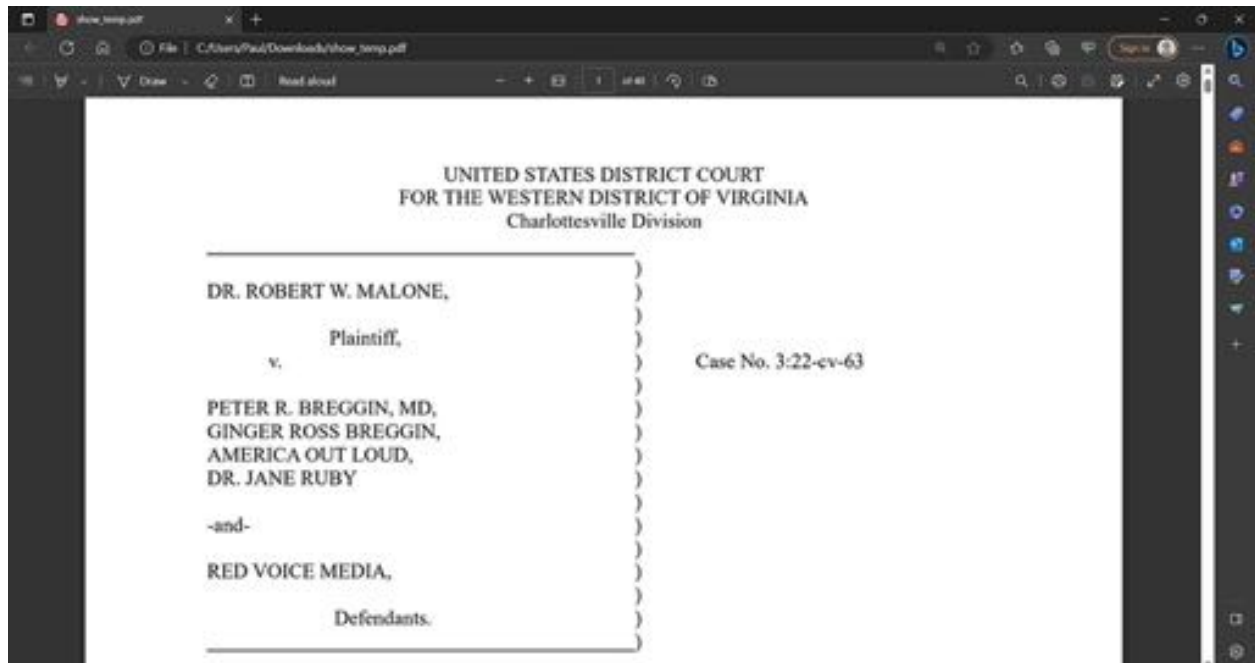


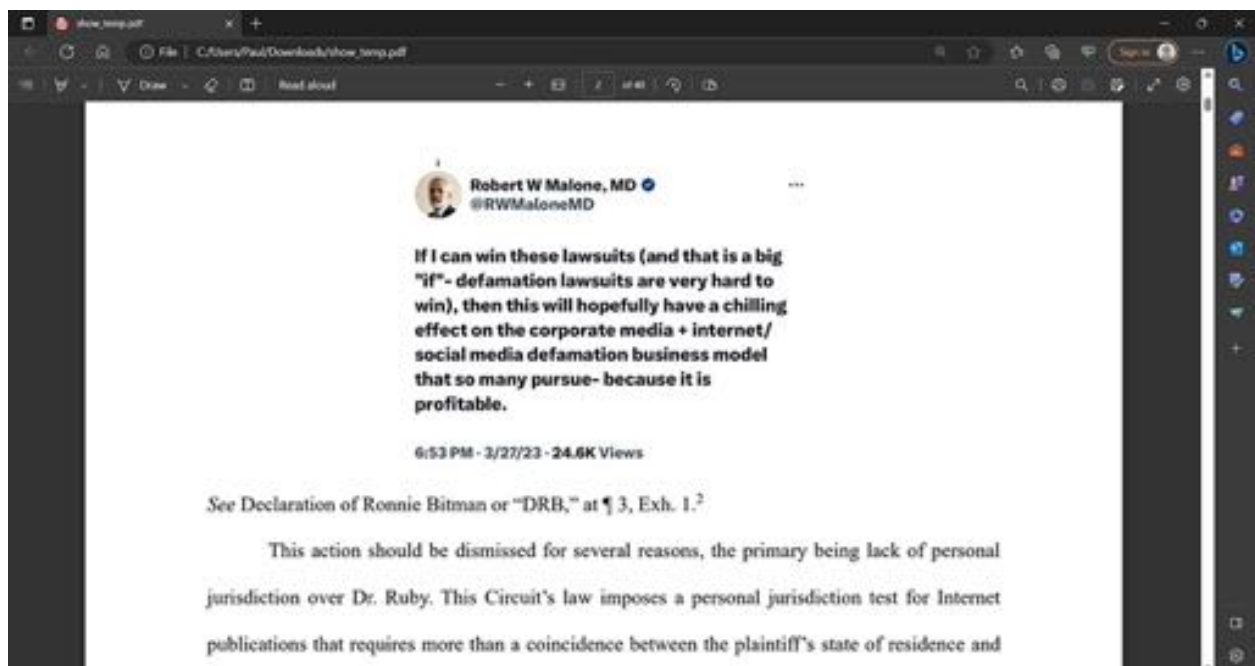
**Dr. Jane Ruby (public document) files her legal response to Dr. Robert Malone's lawsuit (Breggins and Ruby), see content here, an initial sharing, the full document I will shortly**

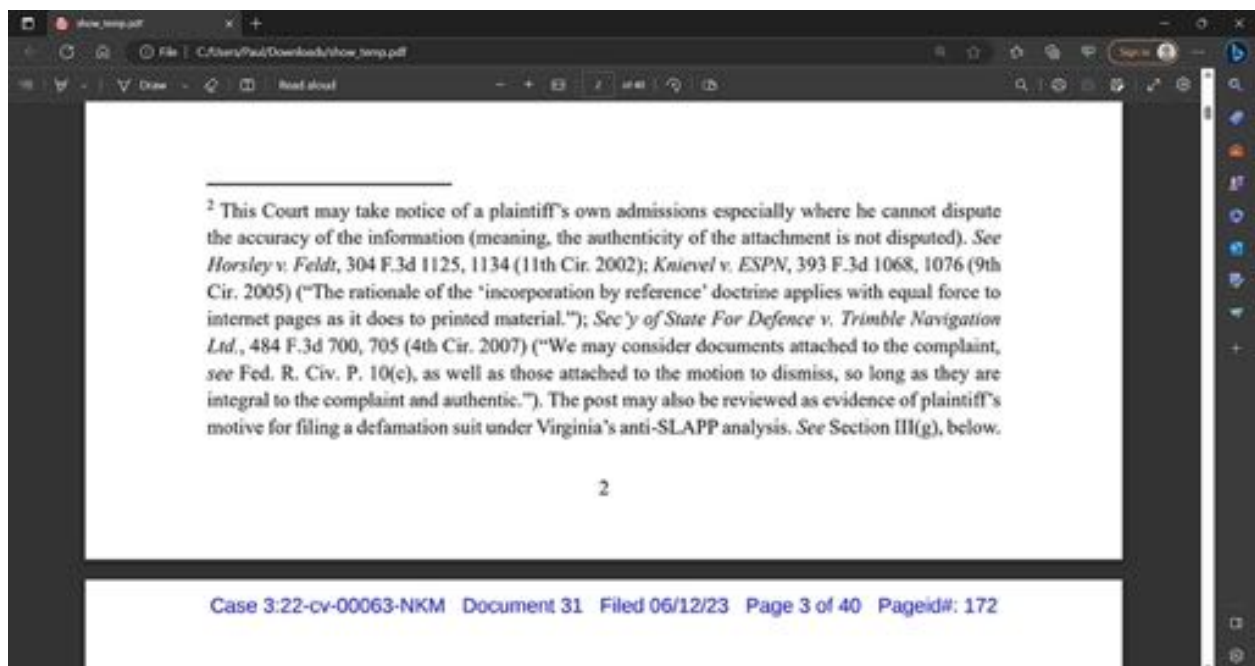
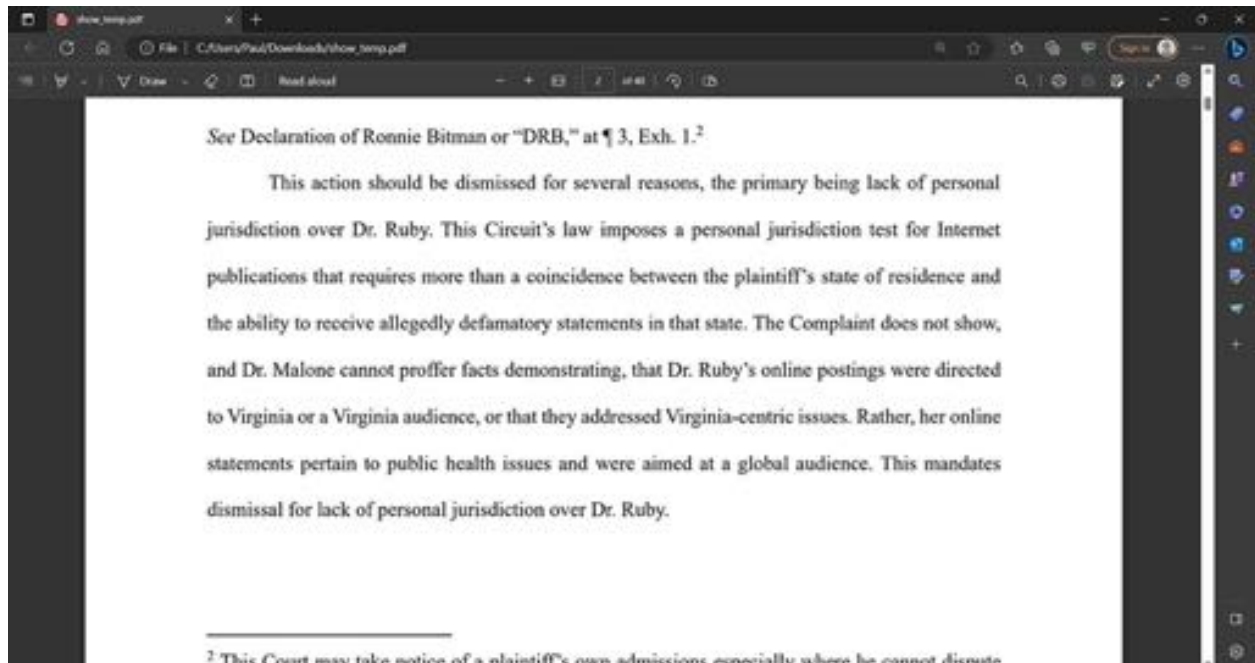


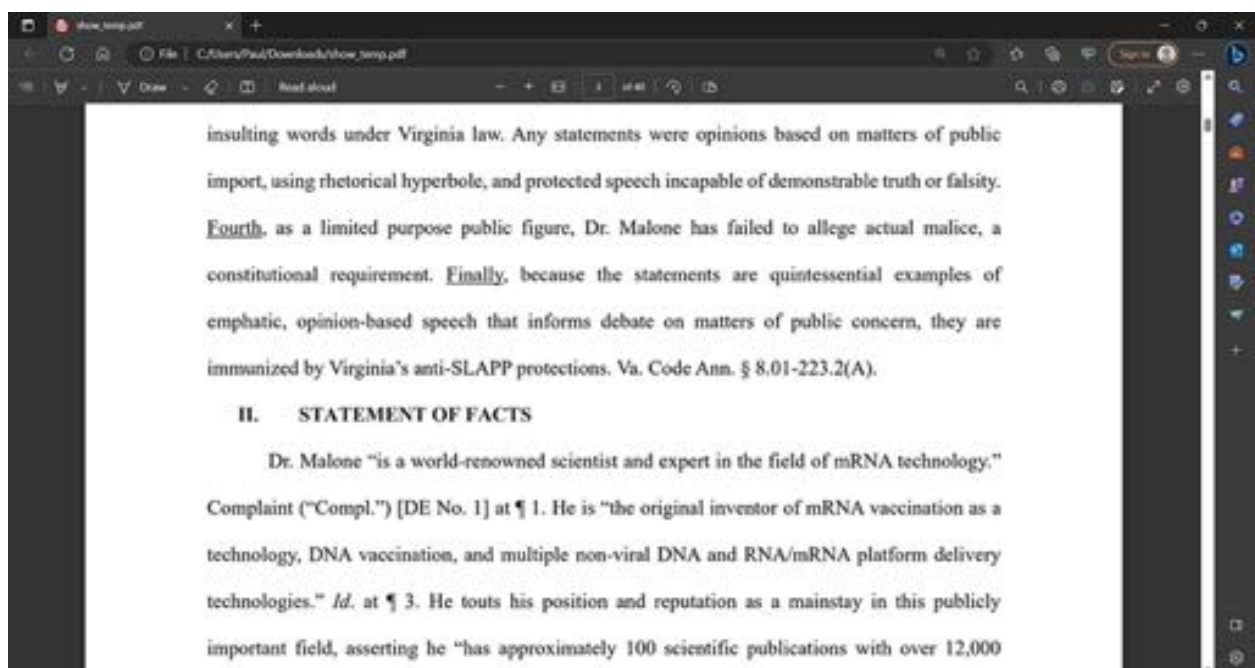
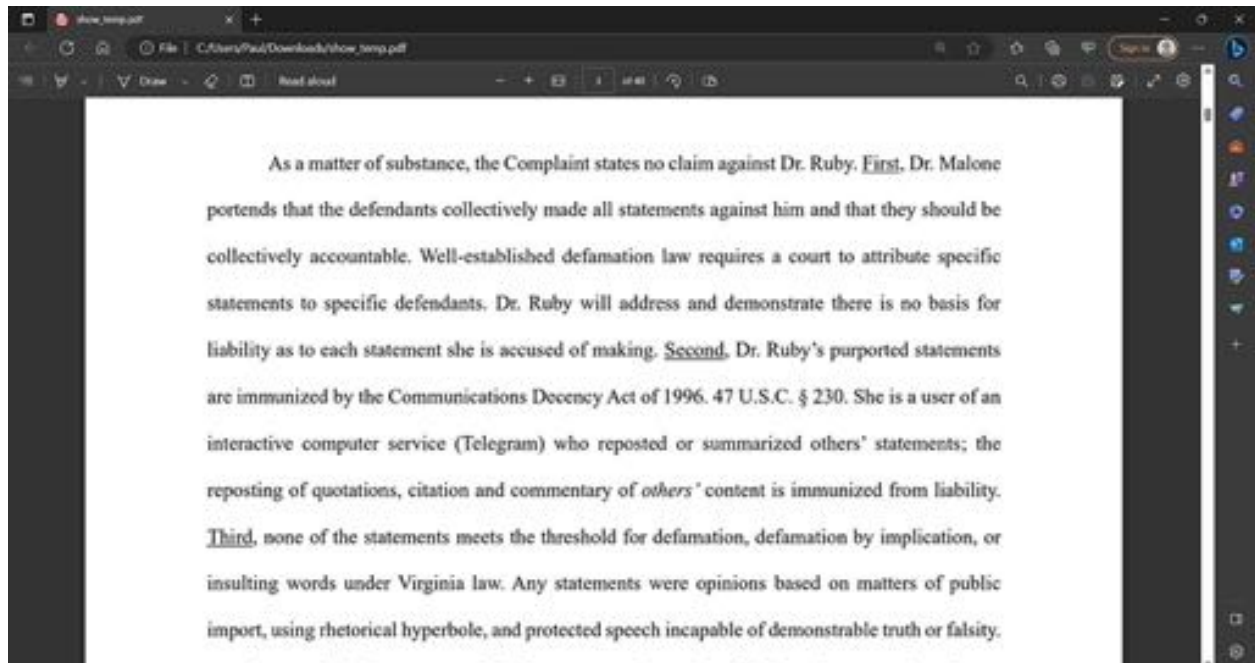
[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

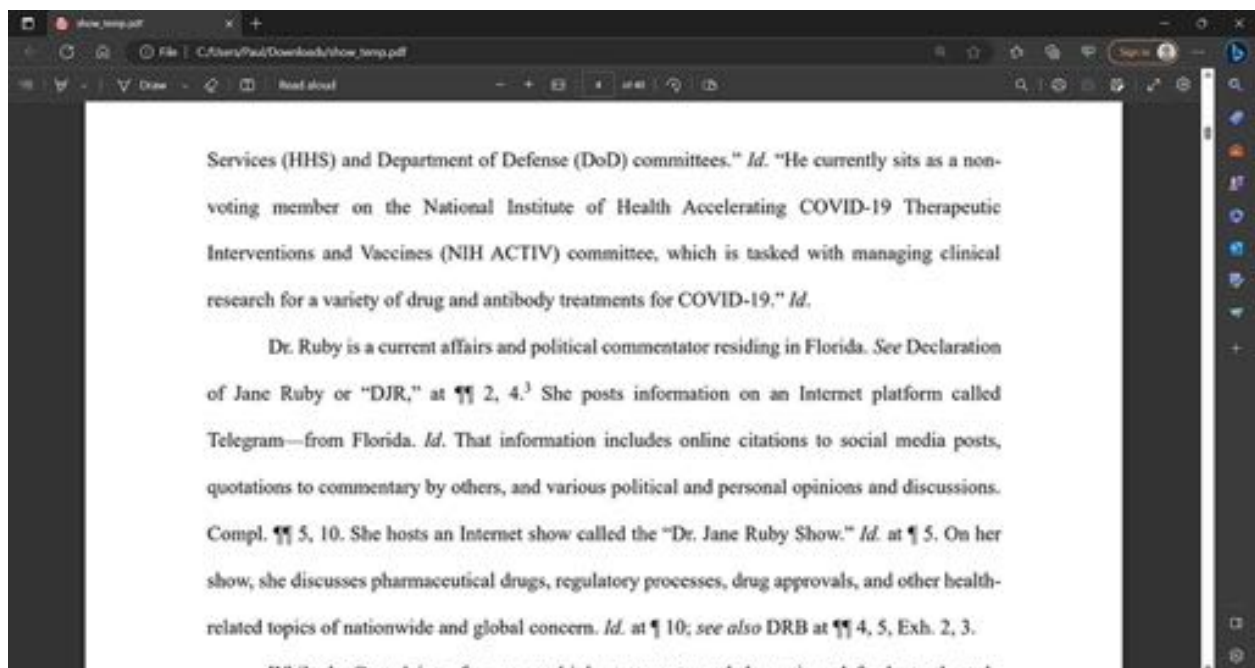
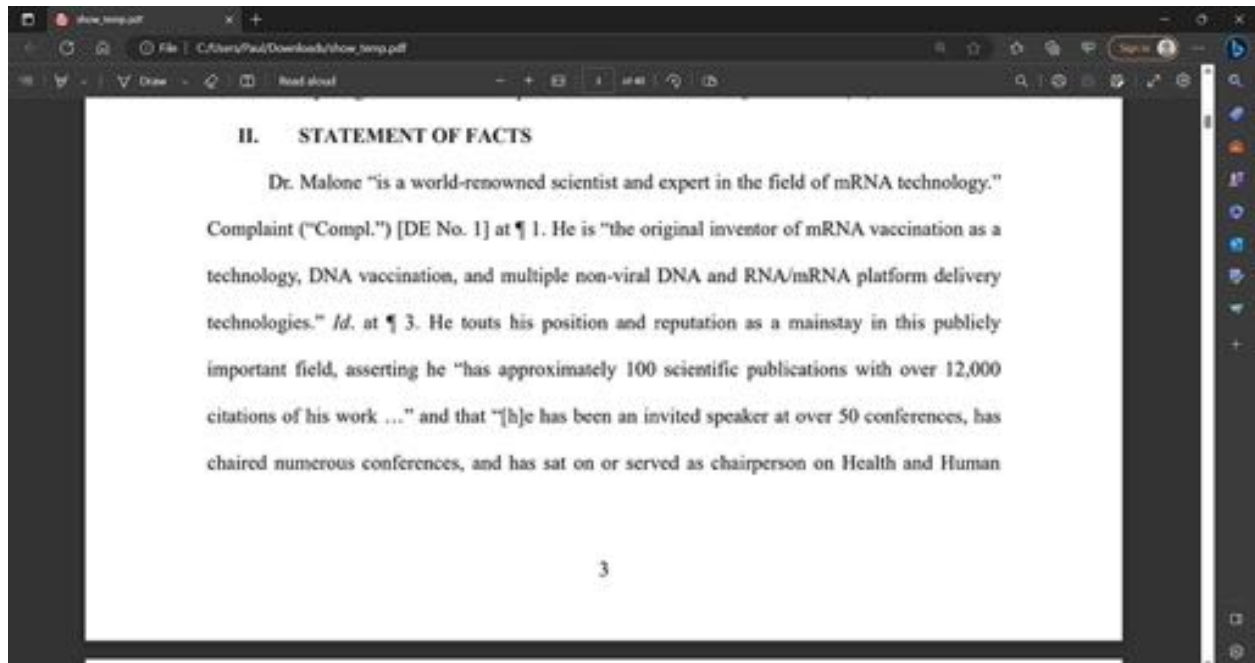
JUN 14, 2023

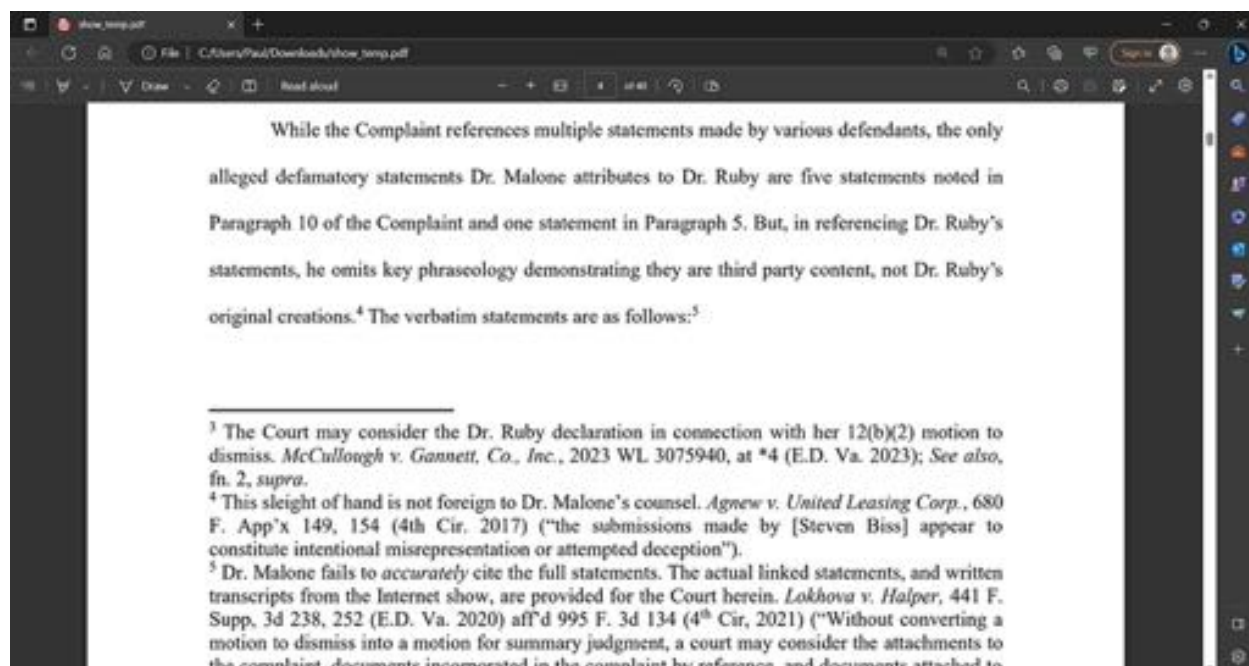


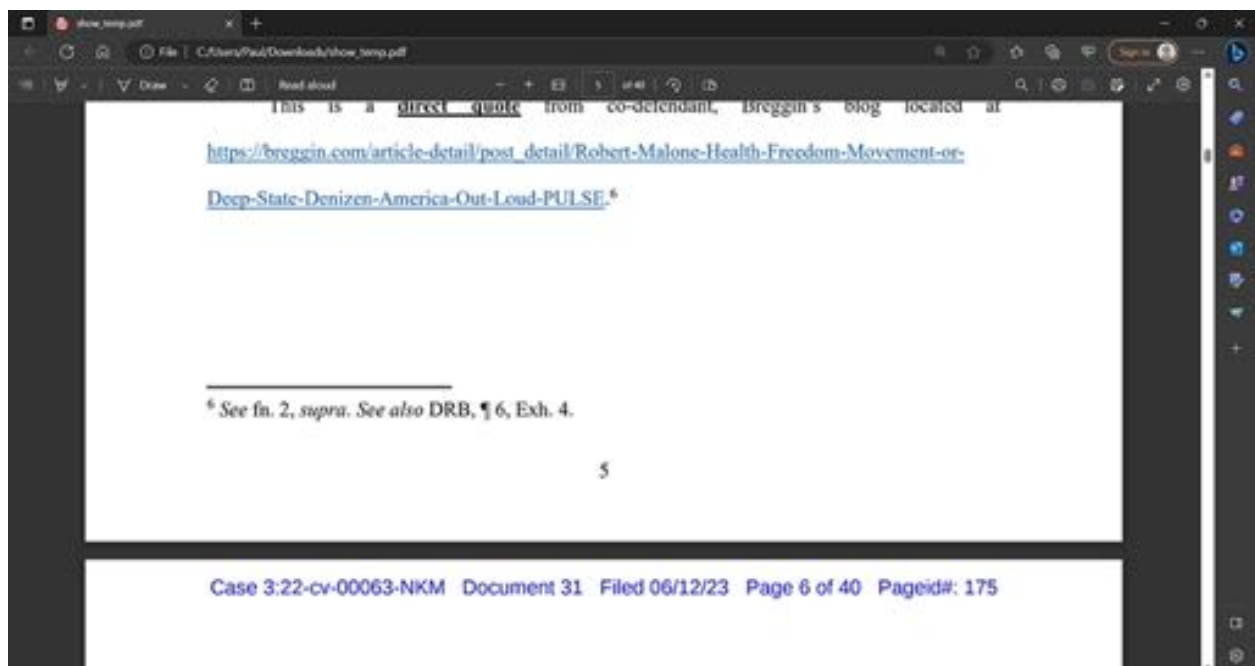


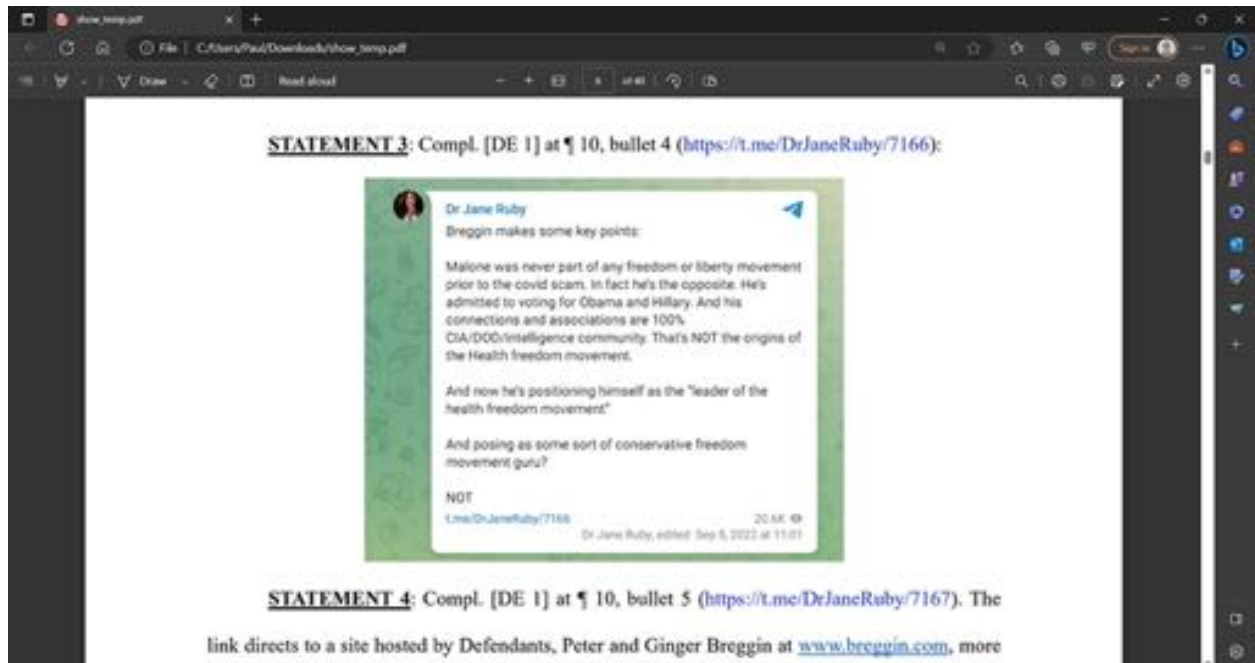


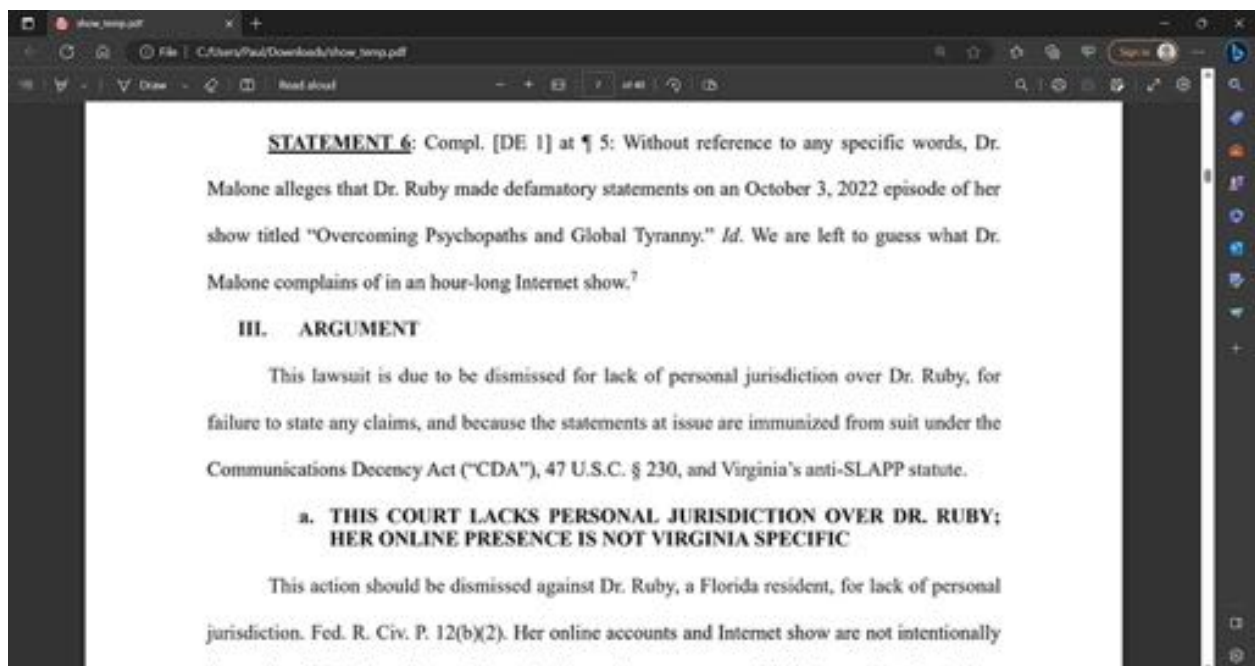
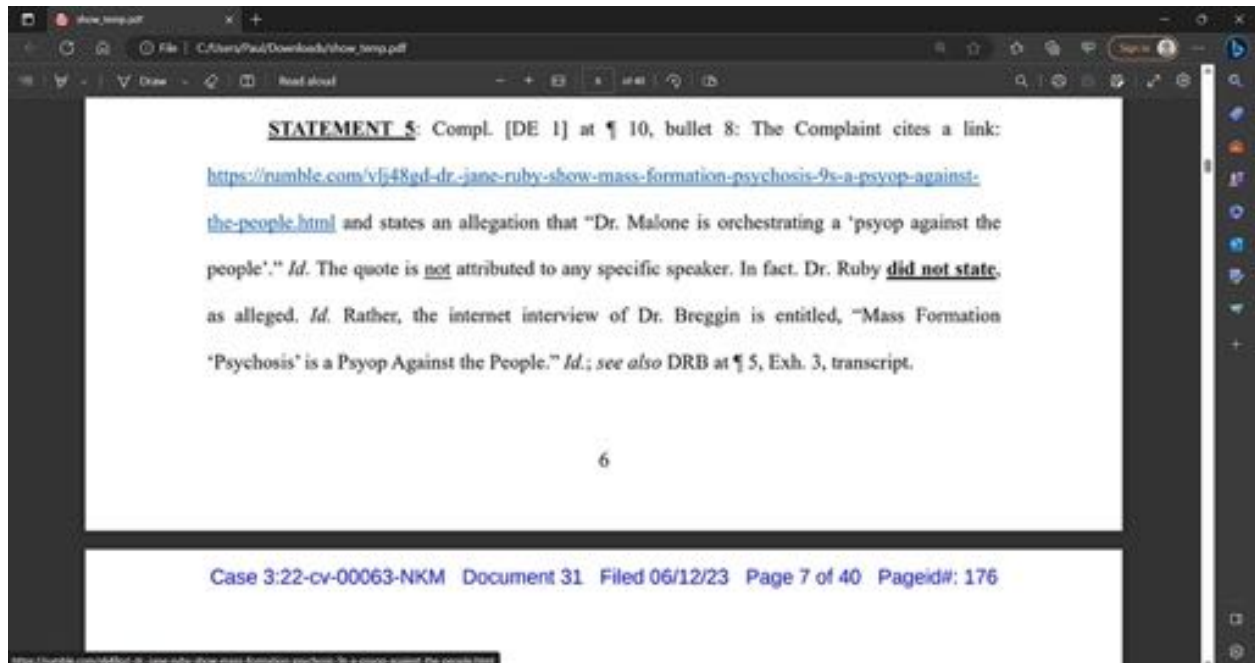


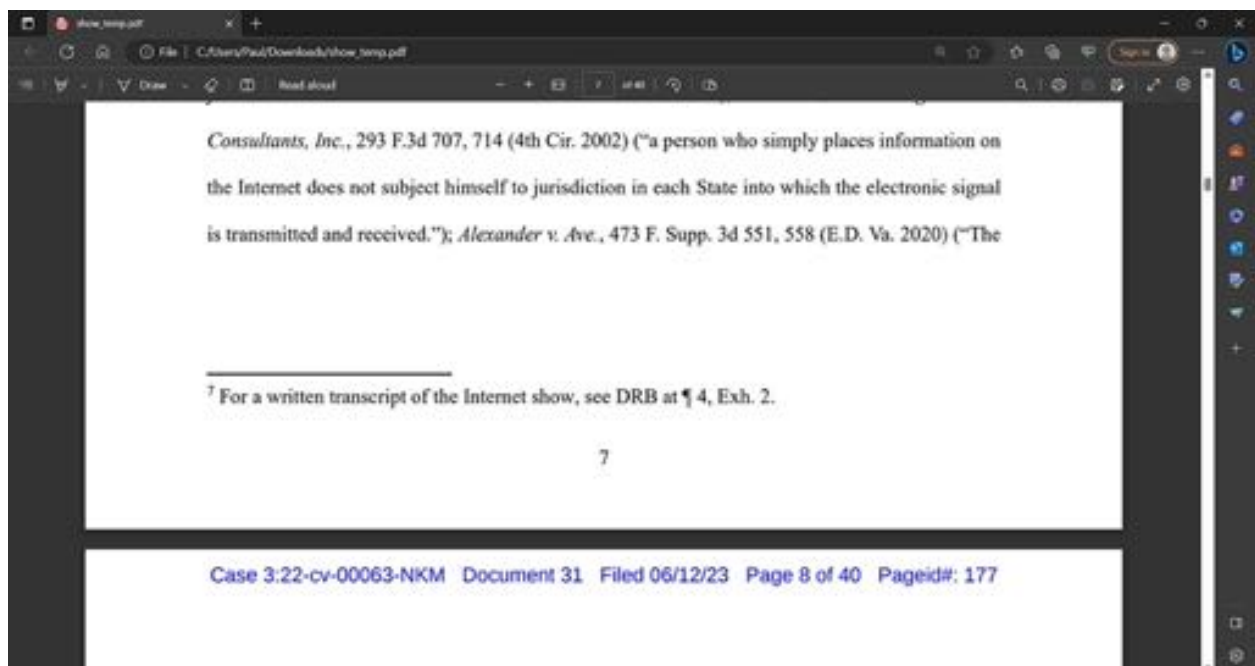
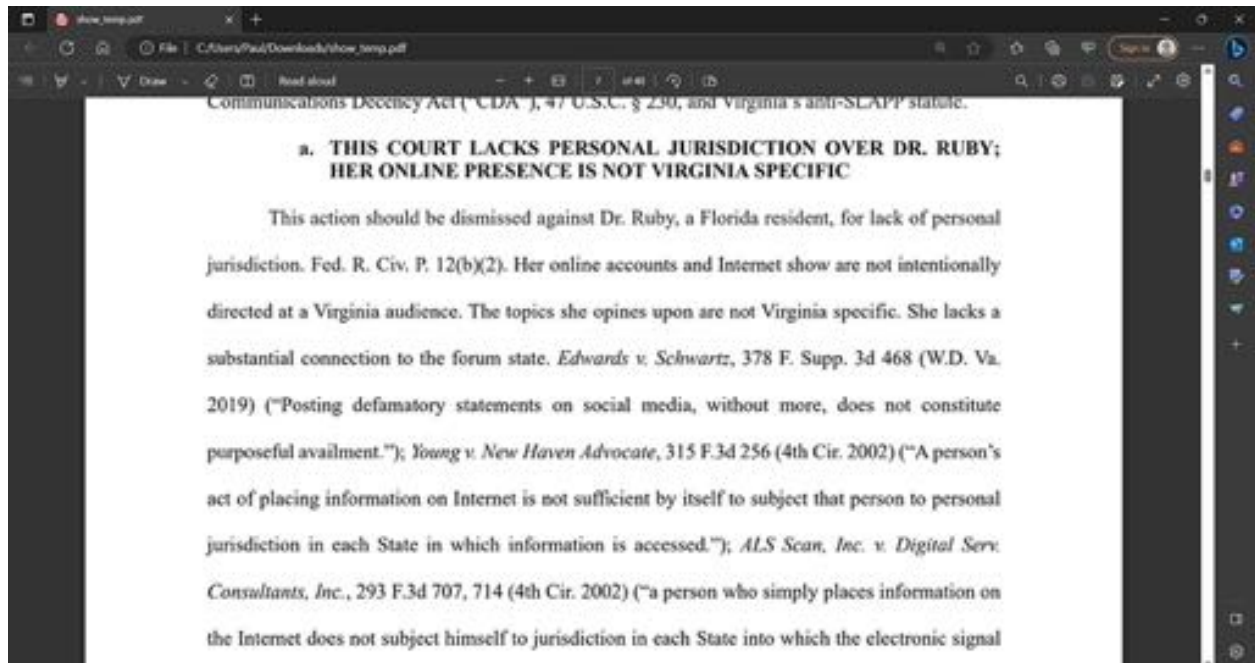


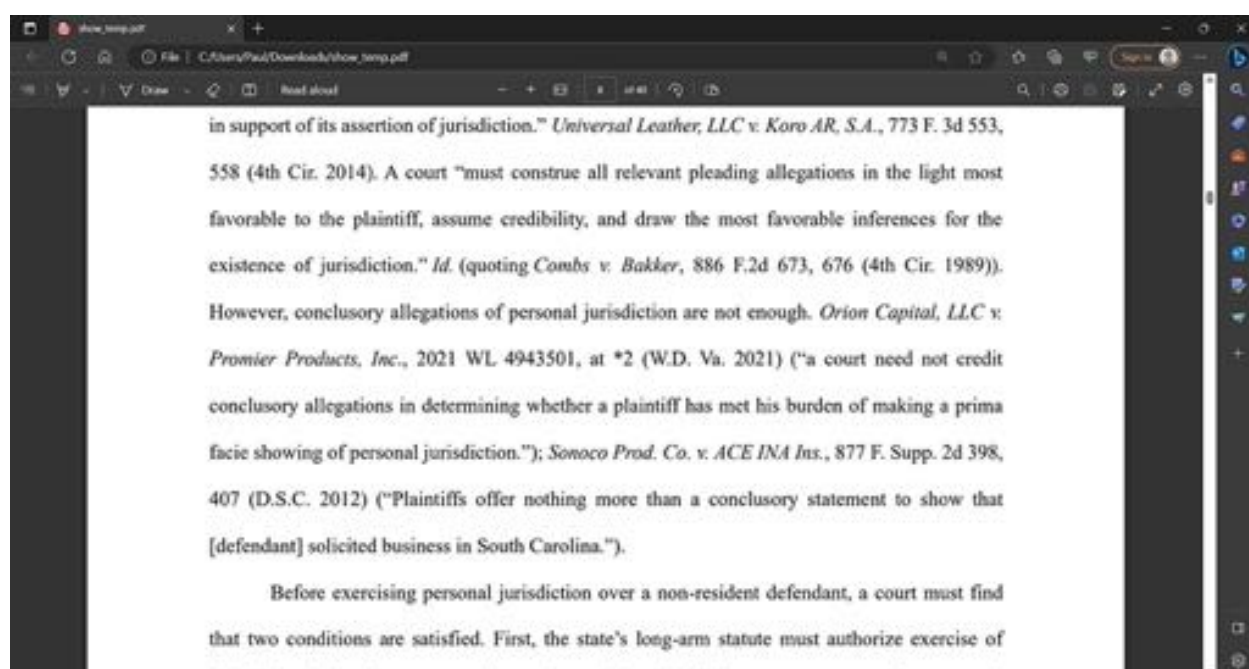
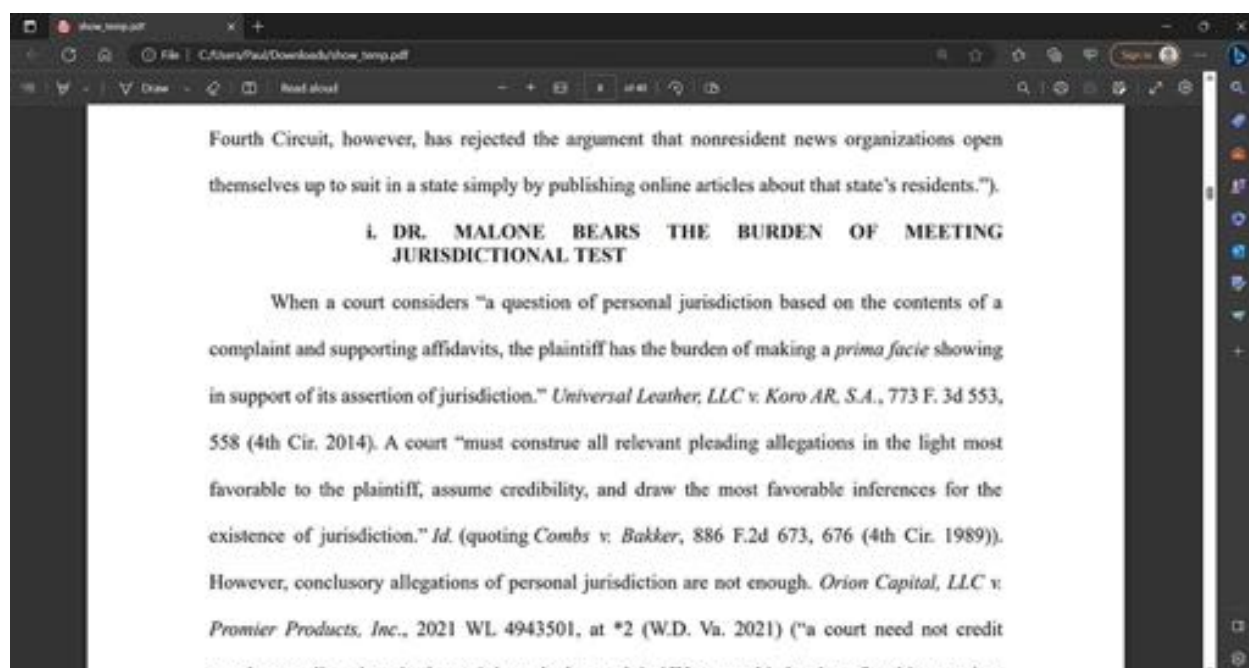


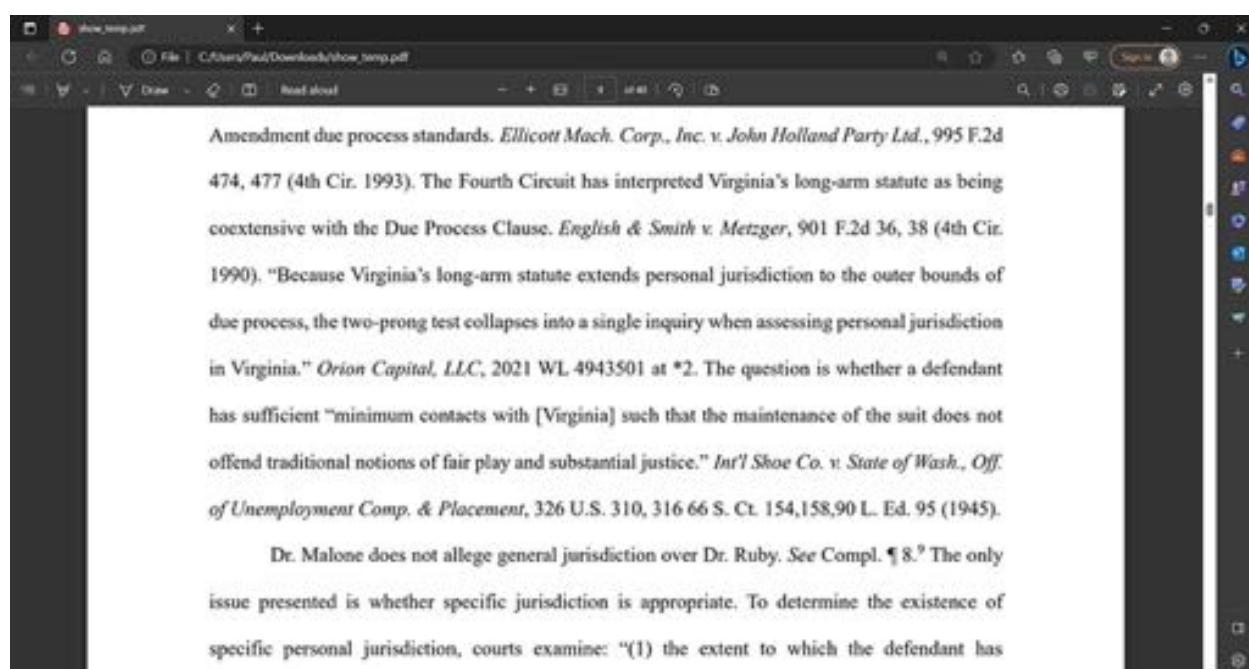
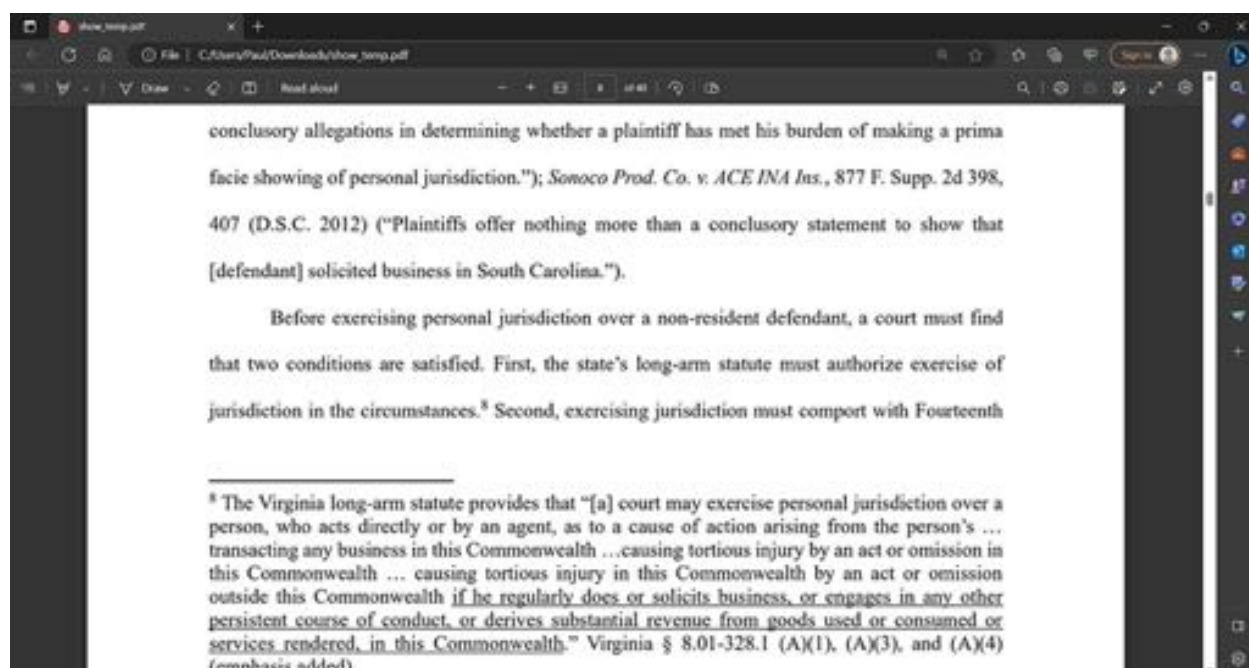


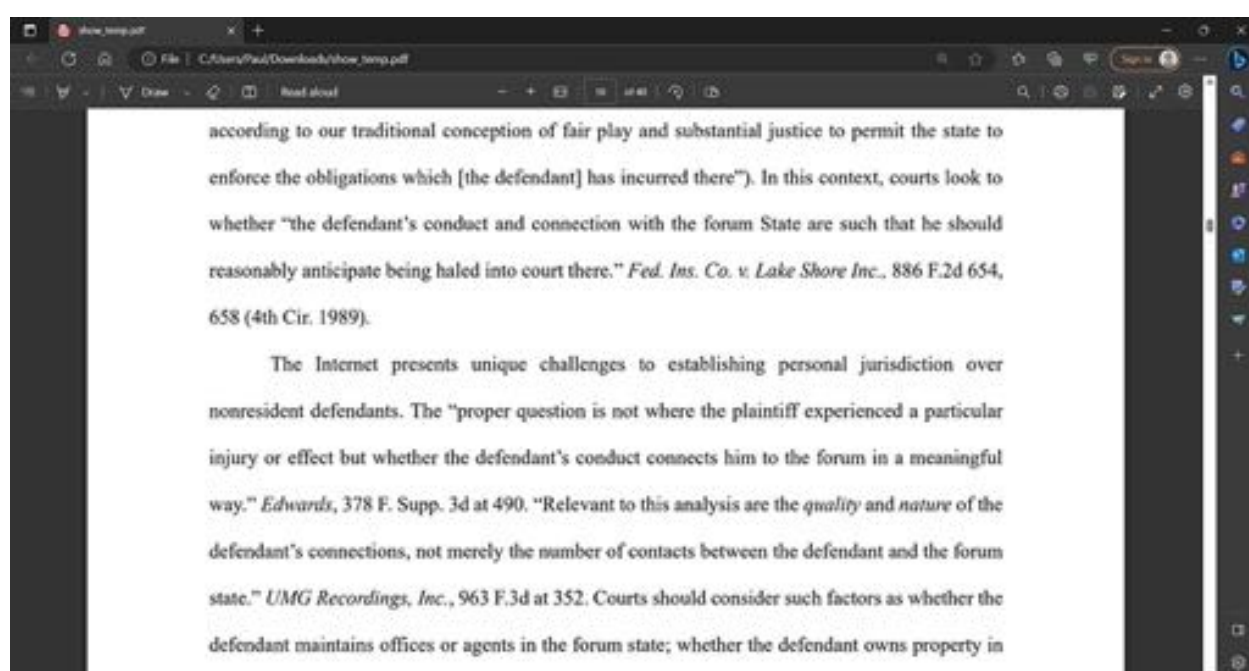
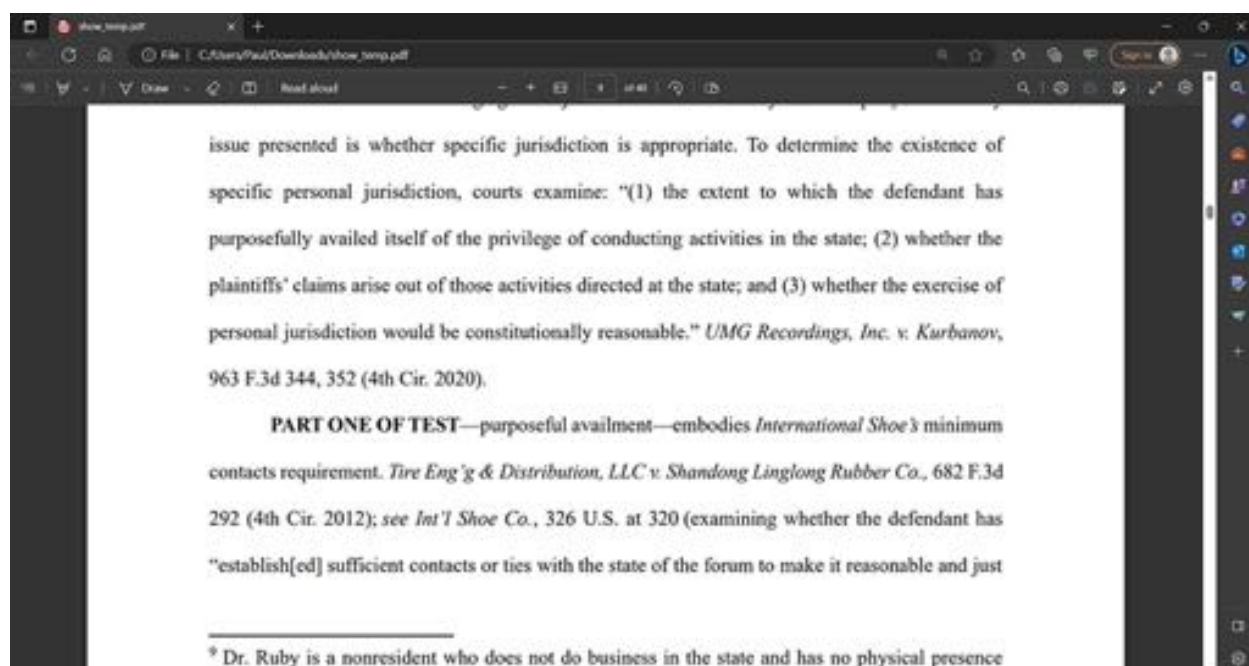


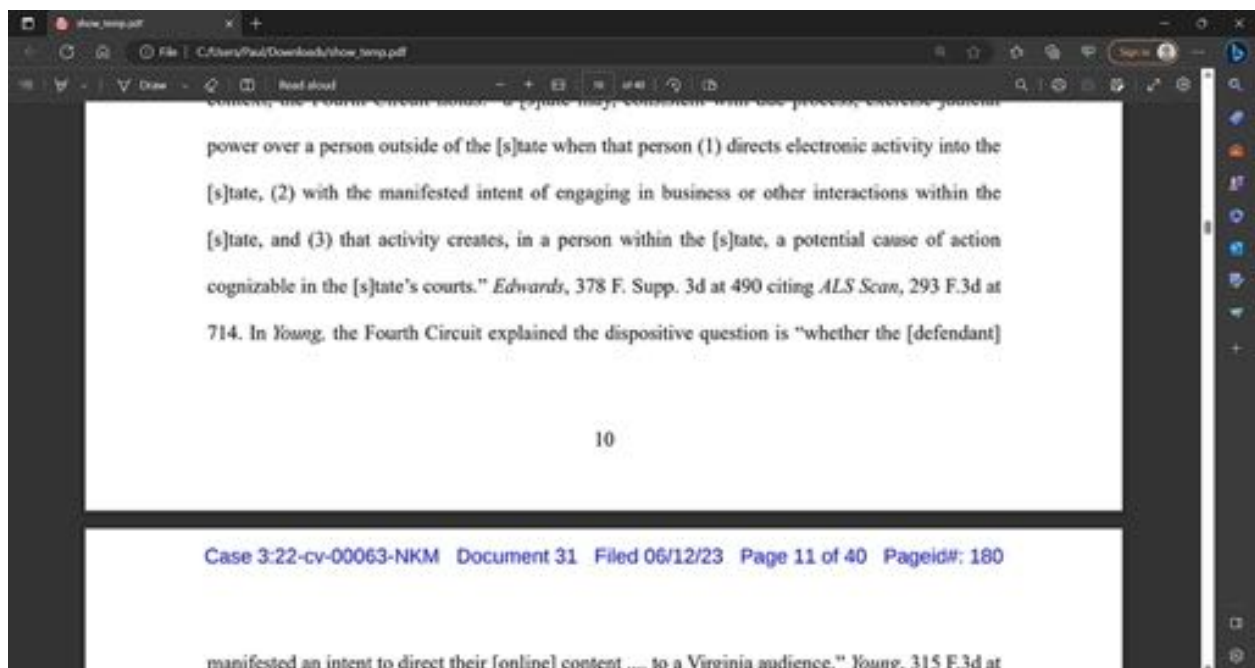
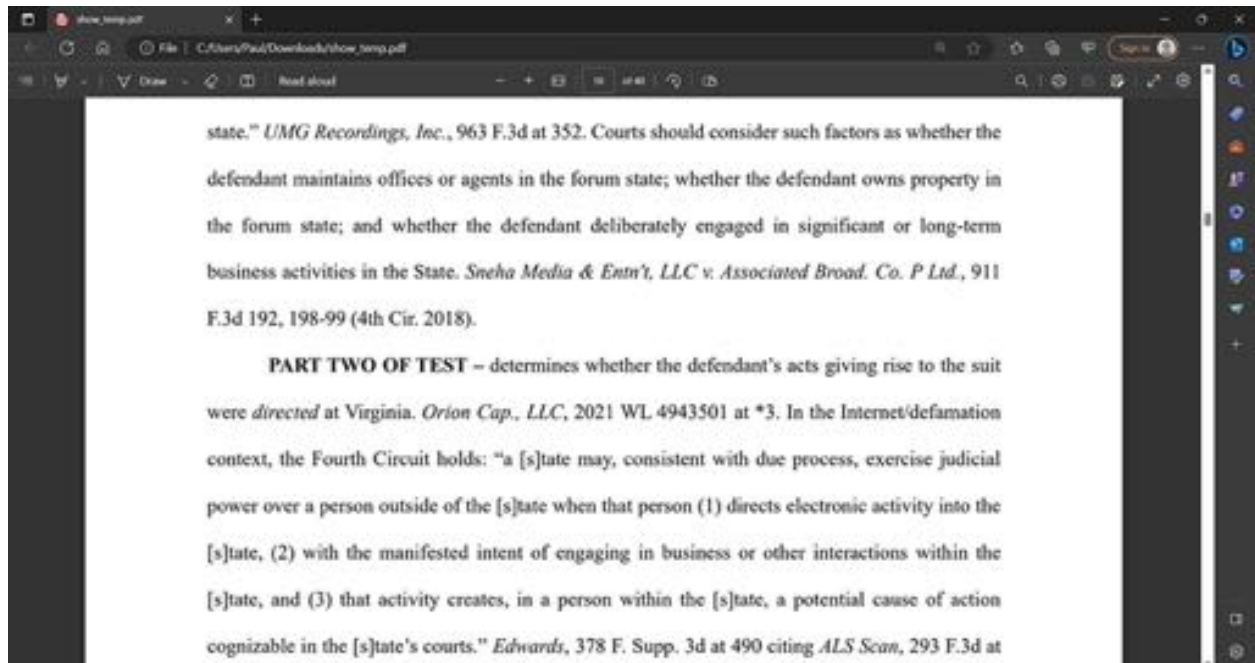


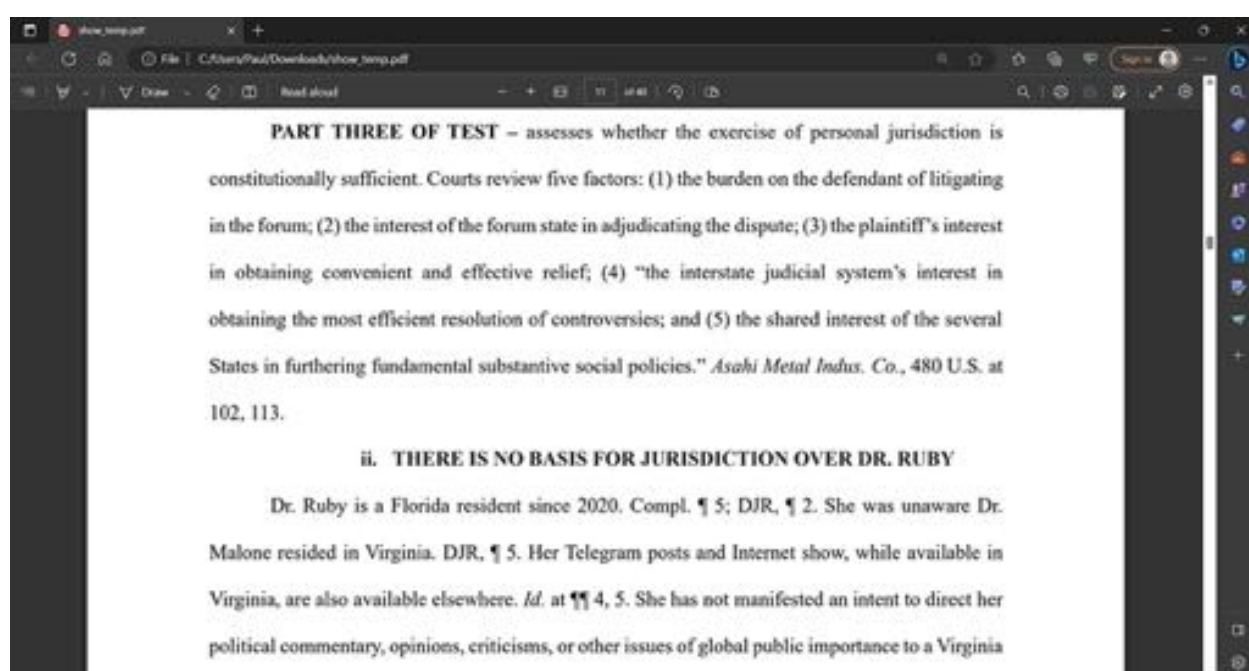
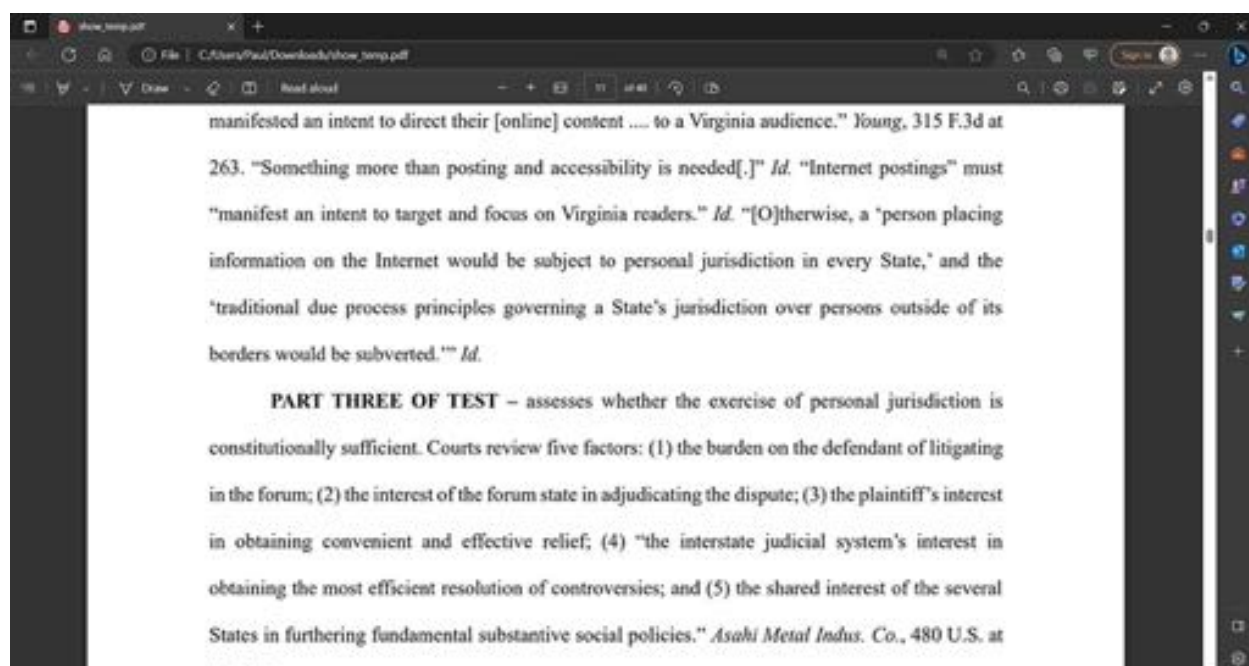


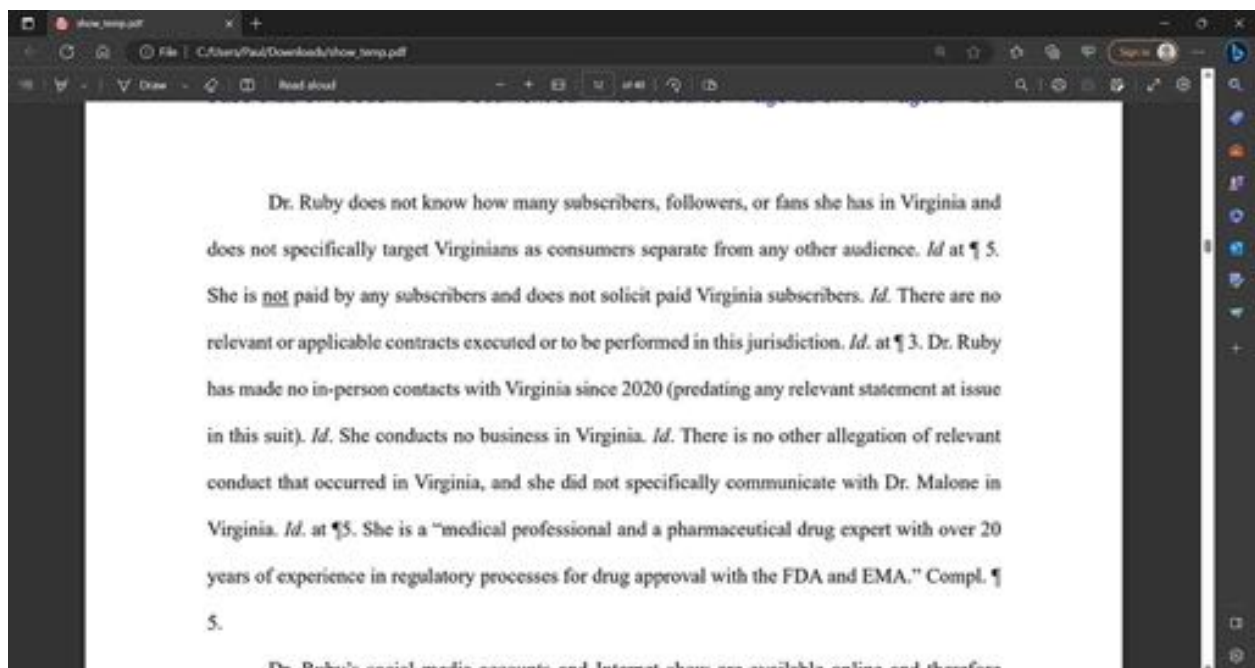
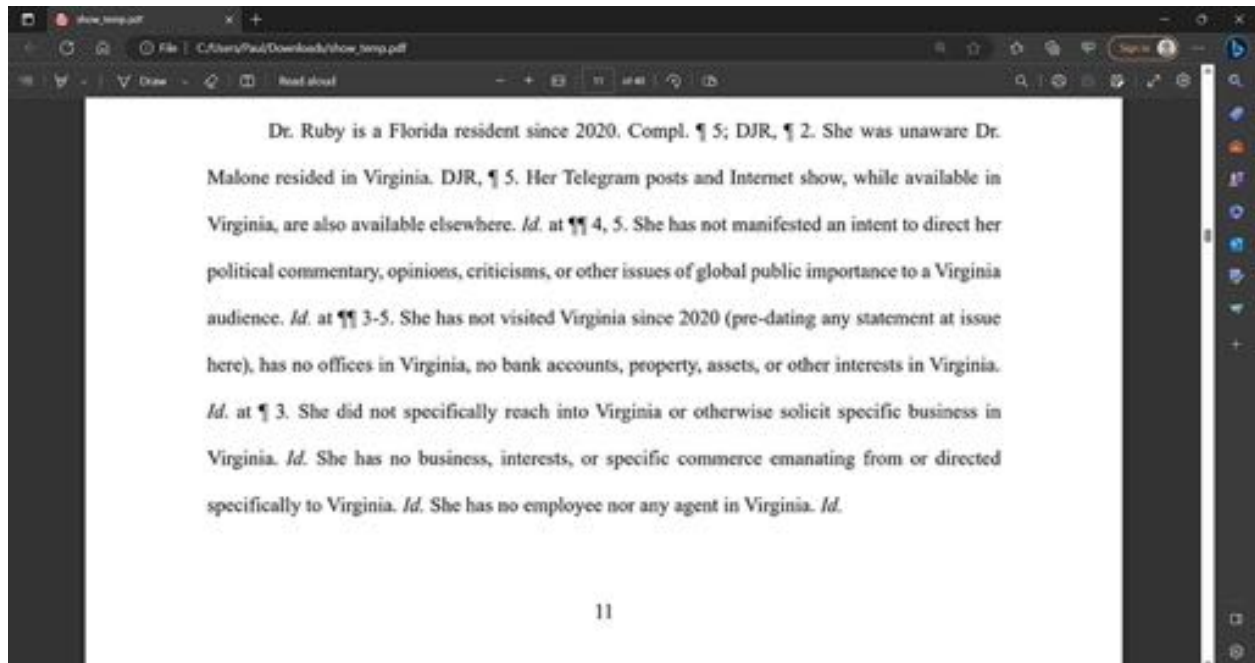




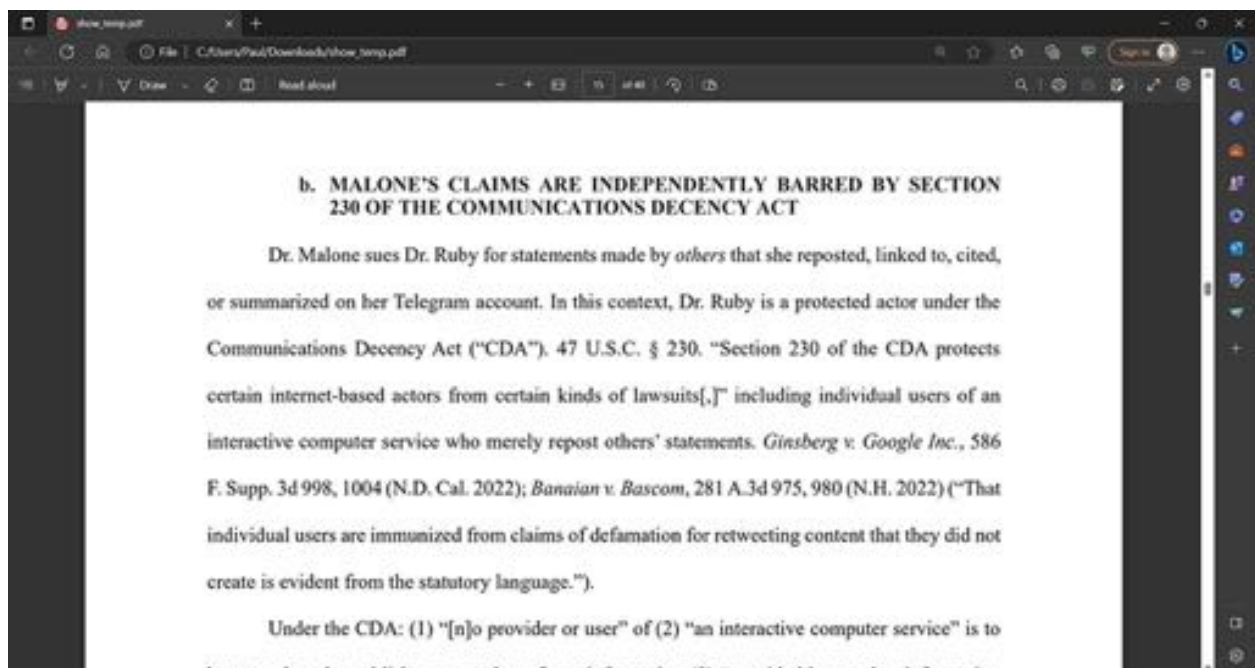
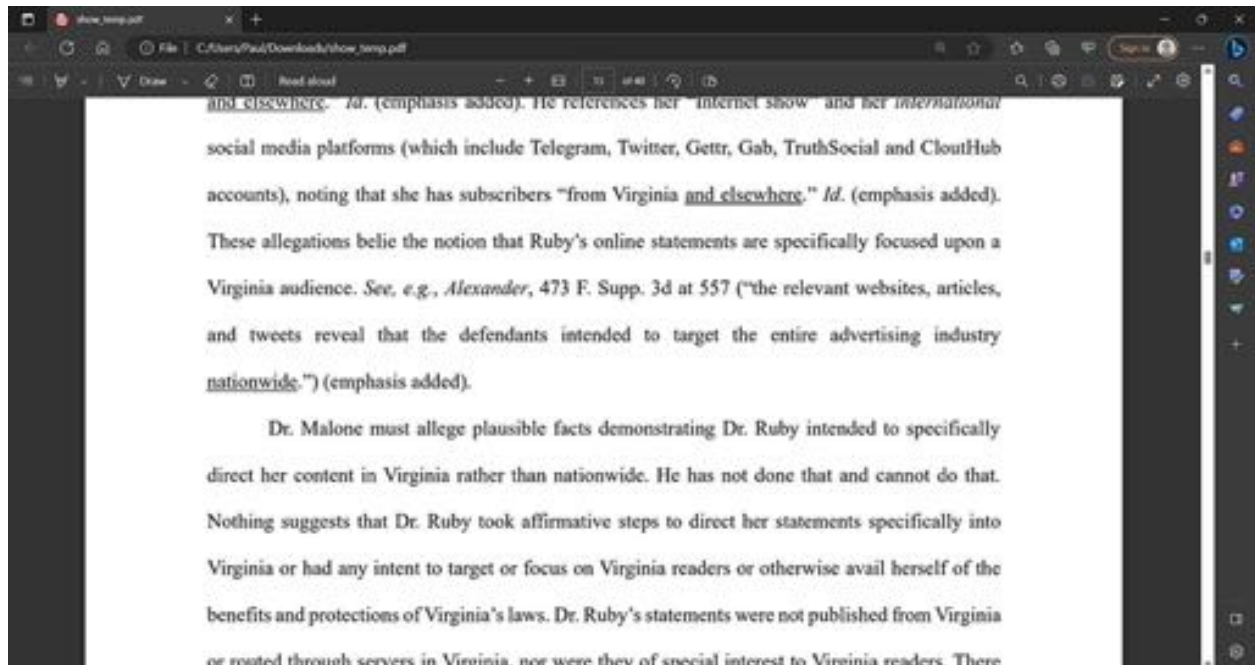












Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

# **Myocardial injury after mRNA technology based COVID gene injections (Malone, Kariko, Weissman et al. underpinning technology): Did Gill et al. report on autopsy Histopathologic Cardiac impairments**

in 2 Adolescents Second COVID-19 Vaccine Dose? Yes, certainly did and the results are very catastrophic & should serve as a warning to teens and young persons! Take NO MORE shots!



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

JUN 23, 2023

# **I will never stop asking questions of Malone, Weissman, Kariko et al. about their deadly mRNA technology that is the basis of the mRNA-LNP COVID gene injections! Bobby Kennedy, EPOCH, Del etc. must**

now do the right thing & get Malone into serious interviews for first time, and get him on record with answers to the questions I & others have posed that todate they failed to ask; no more horse sh\*t



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

JUN 23, 2023

25

•

10

[Share](#)

I want Malone, with Kariko, and Weissman and all involved under oath, in proper hearings. Separate. I want them to answer all they knew, what they did, when they knew, how it works, why they were silent, why no antidote etc.

The medical establishment, doctors, academic scientists etc. are all liars and profitted in some manner by their complicity in selling the fraud COVID lies. It is time for Del and Bobby and EPOCH (Yan et al.) to stand up for the first time and question Malone properly. Do not give him anymore those soft pink bull sh\*t questions that he then plays with you and walks you in circles, no serious questions, no serious answers.

The game of 'we will not ask that for he will cut off donors' etc. crap. Let us be real if you wish credibility. And you know you cannot watch yourself in the mirror by the crap you peddled for them the last 2 years on that shot.

So let us fix that. Time to question Malone and Kariko and Weissman and all. Let me know if you will like help, I will get you help.

# **Simone Scott (North Western University) died from the effects of the Malone, Kariko, Weissman et al. mRNA technology based gene injection vaccine! Does anyone care? Did EPOCH or Del cover Simone & ask**

Malone about this? Did CHD? Did the other Freedom Figher media cover it? No, like many of these deaths linked to Malone & Kariko mRNA technology, it was covered up. Why is that? Why did they not?



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

JUN 23, 2023

53

•

24

3

[Share](#)

The screenshot shows the homepage of 'THE COLLEGE FIX' website. The header includes social media icons for Twitter, Facebook, and YouTube, followed by the site's name in large blue letters and the tagline 'BREAKING CAMPUS NEWS. LAUNCHING MEDIA CAREERS.' Below this is a navigation bar with links for 'News', 'Student Reporters', 'MERCHANDISE', 'About The Fix', 'Write For Us', and 'Contact'. The main article is titled 'Northwestern University student appears to have died from heart inflammation linked to COVID vaccine' under the 'HEALTHCARE' category. It is attributed to 'MATT LAMB - ASSOCIATE EDITOR' and dated 'JUNE 15, 2021'. A sub-headline reads 'The student paper said she died from 'pneumonia complications''. To the right of the article is a 'DON'T MISS A THING' section with a subscription form. A small photo of a smiling woman is visible next to the article text.

‘A 19-year-old Northwestern University student died on June 11, two months after she received her first dose of the Moderna COVID-19 vaccine and a month after receiving the second dose.

While her doctors have not fully confirmed the cause of her death, it appears that Simone Scott (*right*) suffered from myocarditis, an inflammation of the heart muscles. Northwestern Memorial Hospital’s doctors were able to obtain a new heart for Scott, but that lasted less than one week.

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

The university appeared to have told students that she died from a heart transplant. “Scott’s death came weeks after a heart complication in May which led to a heart transplant,” [\*The Daily Northwestern\*](#) reported. The private university north of Chicago sent an email to the university community last weekend.

“She passed away due to pneumonia-related issues, and was surrounded by her parents,” the campus paper said.’

I am asking Del or EPOCH or CHD to begin serious, honest reporting now. Stop the pussyfooting around with Malone. If you respond to this by attacking me, I will reply same. I like all of you but you FAILED. You fell for it and somehow allowed donors and threats of funding cuts to drive you. You FAILED. Remember, I am and was there, with you, I was told by ‘Projects’ and entities that donors were threatening to pull donations because they were being muscled and bullied. If I did not stop the questions of Malone they would distance themselves and even cut off any support of me. I told them phuck off! Shove their money.

History will show that. Malone destroyed all your media 4th estate credibility, he took your independence, credibility, and power and what you could have been.

Trump was greatly deceived with this COVID vaccine and OWS. I do not absolve him. He has serious explaining to do. It, this shot, was never needed. It was deadly and under no condition could you bring a vaccine after a few months, without the proper long duration studies, RCTs, sample sizes, event numbers, safety phases and tell us you could bypass the 15 years needed ‘safely’. That was a criminal lie and we have paid the price.

Come on Del, ask Malone the right questions and stop the focus on horses and farms and 5 G warfare and mass formation. All misdirection. Ask him the questions I have posed as an investigative reporter myself as I seek answers. What did he know and when did he know it and why has he not worked to bring an antidote. Why the silence when the truth would have saved Simone, her folks may have made a different decision.

The blood of thousands, thousands is on the hands of Kariko, Weissman, Malone and all those linked to the mRNA technology that is core to the fraud deadly mRNA-LNP platform gene injection from Pfizer and Moderna and Sahin...

As much as Berenson could be a pain in the nuts and offensive et al., I liked the guy for he hit the right notes early. He is not bought and cannot play the game. I like that, obnoxious as he is. Note to Alex, I have no more money to donate ;-)  
but keep at it, we need you in this battle.

# West to Malone: 'please, could you instruct the "inventor of the mRNA vaccine" to pack his marbles and come home from the playground? Given the catastrophic impact of his precious invention as

deployed by the governments of the world, he's surely the last man on earth who should be trying to exert a "chilling effect" on anything -- and especially not on the speech of doctors and scientists.



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

JUN 22, 2023

72

•

37

6

[Share](#)

West:

**‘An invention ‘deployed by the governments of the world, he's surely the last man on earth who should be trying to exert a "chilling effect" on anything -- and especially not on the speech of doctors and scientists. People are dying from these (his base technology, insert) shots all around. We need help. Debate. Breakthroughs. Not silence, not fear of being dragged to court for speaking up.’**

Alexander COVID News-Dr. Paul Elias Alexander's Newsletter is a reader-supported publication. To receive new posts and support my work, consider becoming a free or paid subscriber.

Subscribe

I agree with West 100%. IMO, they tried to create a Malone persona (larger than life) for pimpers and money whore miserable inept opportunistic doctors and scientists (and wanna be media) to use Malone and he to make money, to pimp and deceive the donor public to keep giving their hard earned money, now a bunch of fear porn people when we all know its over. Even the Freedom Fighter media is fear porn morons, suck ups. Lost all credibility for they let Malone sell his shit and never once questioned him properly. They know who they are \*\*cough cough EPOCH et al. cough cough\*\*; still my boy Yan, you know I love you!

But what we have seen is the emperor has zero clothes, Malone has no gravitas, nothing, just a gray beard, no one is interested save the band of merry doctors he trapes around with sucking up to him for money and call outs and self congrats, platitudes etc. Going around attacking The Wellness Company (TWC.health)



because the Wellness Company (TWC.health) did what they cannot. Actually doing good by Americans and Canadians and globe with a superb line of supplements to help save lives, offers support as the science matures and is refined on NATTOKINASE etc., telemedicine, and good scientific information for informed decision making. The likes of Risch, McCullough, me Alexander,

Trozzi, Gessling, Amerling, Ponesse, Hodkinson, Makis, Peter G, Brandon K, Jen V etc. So they, TWC detractors steep with Malone's sycophants, bitch in their corner crying attacking Ahmad Malik, Foster, me when these people can't do squat. Just bitch in envy.

Even Kennedy has distanced and good for him. Malone will doom his campaign and image for the mRNA technology questions will begin that not even smooth Bobby can't answer with a straight face so good move Bobby, I like you even more! And if Trump was not on deck, I would vote for you. I would. Lust demons and all. I think you are fundamentally a good human being. Man, player etc. but decent, America loving. I like you Bobby, quite a lot, think you are real, no matter what crap they say in media. Even Bannon is running cold now. They know the game.

But in the end, the Malone ship has sailed, no one is interested. No one. People get the crap, it was a fake persona and when you think of it, he is the last person to sue and should be hiding for it is his mRNA technology with Kariko and Weissman and others that has killed people. These people, with Malone, must be dragged into a proper legal setting, court, with judges to ensure fairness, and questioned fully under oath. Yes, his mRNA technology forms the core basis of the very same mRNA vaccines that have killed. You may not want to think of it that way but that is a fact. And after proper hearings, if these people have caused harms, then the legal system must deal with them. Malone and all. Anyone. We follow the legal system. Malone's technology has killed people and what he did was fascinating and a boss move.

He knew what he invented and he knew the harms and capitalized on the upside getting rich off tax payer money (all these inventors, fame, money etc.) IMO, yet had no interest in the 'safety', of mRNA technology, with LNPs, exosomes etc. never safety tested it, no long term studies, nothing, just Nobels, ahhhh dreams of Nobels....and when he knew the shit was hitting the fan, he and his colleagues jumped on our side (anti-COVID vaccine side) to now capitalize on the downside ride and has hid in plain sight, in your face, the maker of the

technology that kills, so much so that the congress is grilling people but seems to forget Robert when he is a star player. Boss move Robert!

Questions on reverse transcription, DNA plasmids, damage to mitochondria, leaving the injection site, immune tolerance, how long mRNA, spike, subunits etc. stays in the tissue, body, escaping RNAases and immune system and body's defense mechanisms etc. to degrade a foreign protein like spike etc. Malone and Kariko et al. have answers to many serious questions but no one is asking them because the askers may be doxed and money cut off from donors. The COVID movement is now a putrid mess of money whore people and donors in incestuous relationships etc. prostrating themselves for more money.

Word to them, "it is over"!

What a hot mess and Malone is in the middle of it. West is correct.

I liked Malone even when others had serious questions of his role in this deadly mRNA technology. I did. I stood on stage with him and we cross thread only when I defended Breggin and McCullough against his attacks. I only did what was right for MALone was and is wrong! His lawyer is the biggest idiotic stupid lawyer in the game, what a ding dong!

I ask Malone to stand up now, the game has gone on too long, the dog and pony band ring circus, stand up, join McCullough, me, Risch, Ruby, Stew, Breggin, Amerling, Hodkinson, Trozzi, Malik, Gessling, Foster, etc. join us, let us find answers, let us debate, tell us all you did and the harms you knew as to the mRNA and when you knew it, and tell us, we will understand, we are only human, tell us why you were silent and that silence caused thousands, millions to take the deadly shot. Tell us if you were threatened, or incentivized, to be silent, we are even forgiving. We will help you. We just want the truth and we wish to move on and we want you back as a pipetting chemist which is what you are, back in the lab with Kariko who you said you mentored and she said you lied, we want you with her finding an antidote please.

Help us! Find that antidote.

btw, this response is to what Kat did by going at Malik and Aseem due to their interest in The Wellness Company and the Spike Symposium in Dallas. Others can be silent and cower, but me, well, I just cannot be that way. I am like Clint Eastwood's mule, I get a bit upset by that and I react.

Minute 1.30:

I am playing with you all each time you attack us, I play. You, Malone's sycophants. I play with you and I want to write that here. You are babies. When you attack me. I know each thing you do for I have soldiers in your camp. ;-)  
Good news for you Robert is that I am not serious yet. I think you all are a bunch of children, running in circles. And I do like you Robert. I want us to kiss and make up! I really do. I will forget your crap and what you did on media to defame me and what your camp did to me and others cough cough \*\* John L cough cough \*\* etc. How you attack good people who simply have questions. Yes, to me and others. Why you did it? I don't know and do not care.

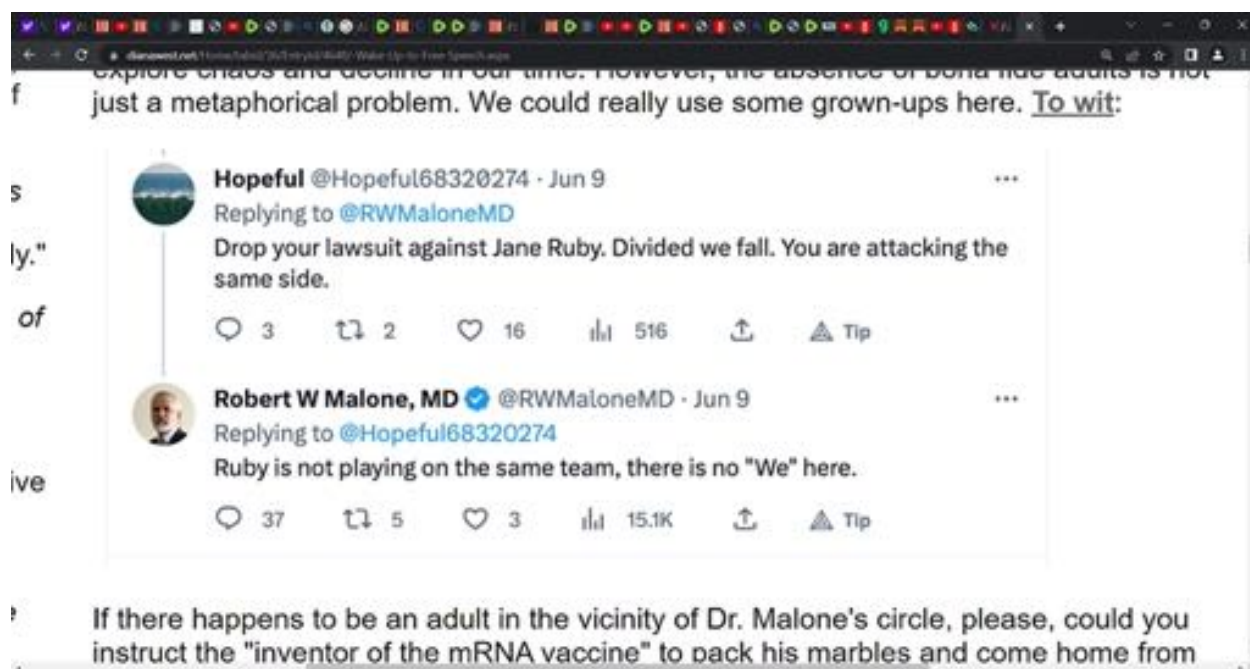
Let's just kiss and make up. And you Malone sycophants, stop getting the vapors and clutching your pearls and hyperventilating. Let us kiss and make up, come to the table.

Time to come home Robert, help us fix this for folk like me, we don't buy your garbage. This game. Never did. We only want lives saved. We know you have antidote answers and want you to step up. Please tell us. I think we can kiss and make up and break bread together again, we can all come to the place to swim together again in the same pond. I want to! It is time the Malone camp understands that we work together, may not even like each other, but we have to work together.

# **Diana West strikes fear deep into enemy territory outing Robert Malone's design to chill debate & silence his critics (e.g. Stew, Ruby, Breggins); That's why Dr. Robert Malone's openly stated goal**

in 2023 to use the courts to have a "chilling effect' on debate in the public square, which he's trying to rebrand as "defamation," is so disturbing; if as reported by West is true, this is disturbing

The point is, separately, in different venues, the Breggins and Jane Ruby are individuals who rose to the challenge to try to inform a brutalized public about what turns out to have been a war: a war of fear, fraud and bioweaponry waged against us by own government. Their contributions were, are and will continue to be vitally important to the flow of essential and also life-saving information.'



'Do you remember how hard it was to get good information, especially in 2020, back at the Beginning of the End? It is hard still, but it was much worse before so many of us had delved into the sciences with a doggedness we never mustered in high school; before we had learned to see into the geysers of government and media disinformation about the "plandemic," the "scamdemic," the garbage-demic, to take apart and stomp on all of the Big Lies we were and are still beset by. And that was even before the government's biochemical attack on the world via "mRNA vaccine" had begun.

The totalitarian-style censorship and disinformation which government, media and social media imposed upon us were (are) catastrophic and also fatal in all too many cases. That's why when we learn, through arduous court-ordered FOIA research or congressional hearings or secret interviews or confessions ...

or autopsies that we were right to doubt and disbelieve and not comply, there are dead bodies, broken homes, ruined lives and a shattered future to embitter our vindication. To intensify our rage. That's why Dr. Robert Malone's openly stated goal in 2023 to use the courts to have a "chilling effect" on debate in the public square, which he's trying to rebrand as "defamation," is so disturbing, bizarre and fraught with peril.

Malone's interlocutors-turned-"defendants" are Dr. Peter Breggin, Ginger R. Breggin and Dr. Jane Ruby -- outlandish words to write about such worthies. I don't recall exactly when in the dark of lockdown I first came upon them. I do remember Dr. Jane's exciting reports on the then-new Stew Peters Show, her tenacity, her blinking neon commitment to finding the truth, were an immediate godsend. At some point, too, I matched with the Breggins, Dr. Peter Breggin, "Conscience of Psychiatry," and his wife and co-author Ginger Breggin, benefiting enormously from their warm and civilized discourse, which included (bonus) two interviews with me about [\*American Betrayal\*](#). I was delighted to learn my book had inspired the Breggins to dig into the research that became their 2021 success, [\*COVID 19 and the Global Predators: We Are the Prey\*](#).

The point is, separately, in different venues, the Breggins and Jane Ruby are individuals who rose to the challenge to try to inform a brutalized public about what turns out to have been a war: a war of fear, fraud and bioweaponry waged against us by own government. Their contributions were, are and will continue to be vitally important to the flow of essential and also life-saving information.

Ask yourself: Why would anyone want to deflect these valuable contributors from their important vocations? So what if they said something, many things, with which you disagree, even violently disagree? So what if they reject and even rebut your theories? So what if they engage you in a veritable "war of words"? To quote vintage Michelle Malkin, "Boo-the-heck-hoo." Argue. Gnash your teeth. [\*\*Write a rebuttal.\*\*](#) Quote [\*\*Voltaire\*\*](#). Exult in the [\*\*First Amendment\*\*](#). But this -- resorting to the punitive enforcement mechanism of a defamation lawsuit -- is not right. Asking for *\$25 million in damages* is an

outrage. Such aggressive lawfare is akin to dropping a cluster bomb. The landscape that was is no more.

As many know, I am referring to the [tantrum-esque defamation lawsuit](#) Dr. Robert Malone has brought against the Breggins and Jane Ruby. I wrote a book about 15 years ago called [The Death of the Grown-Up](#), which employs the metaphor to explore chaos and decline in our time. However, the absence of bona fide adults is not just a metaphorical problem. We could really use some grown-ups here. [To wit](#):



If there happens to be an adult in the vicinity of Dr. Malone's circle, please, could you instruct the "inventor of the mRNA vaccine" to pack his marbles and come home from the playground? Given the catastrophic impact of his precious invention as deployed by the governments of the world, he's surely the last man on earth who should be trying to exert a "chilling effect" on anything -- and especially not on the speech of doctors and scientists. People are dying from these shots all around. We need help. Debate. Breakthroughs. Not silence, not fear of being dragged to court for speaking up. Sticks and stones, anyone? Like Rick said in *Casablanca*, the problems of three (or four) little people don't amount to a hill of beans in this crazy world; however, if Malone were to win this lawsuit, American jurisprudence would feature a jihad-style trip-wire on

public debate by public figures on public issues. Then again, if the First Amendment and American tradition count for anything at all anymore, the court will rule decisively against Malone. One man's "defamation" will be everyone else's free speech.

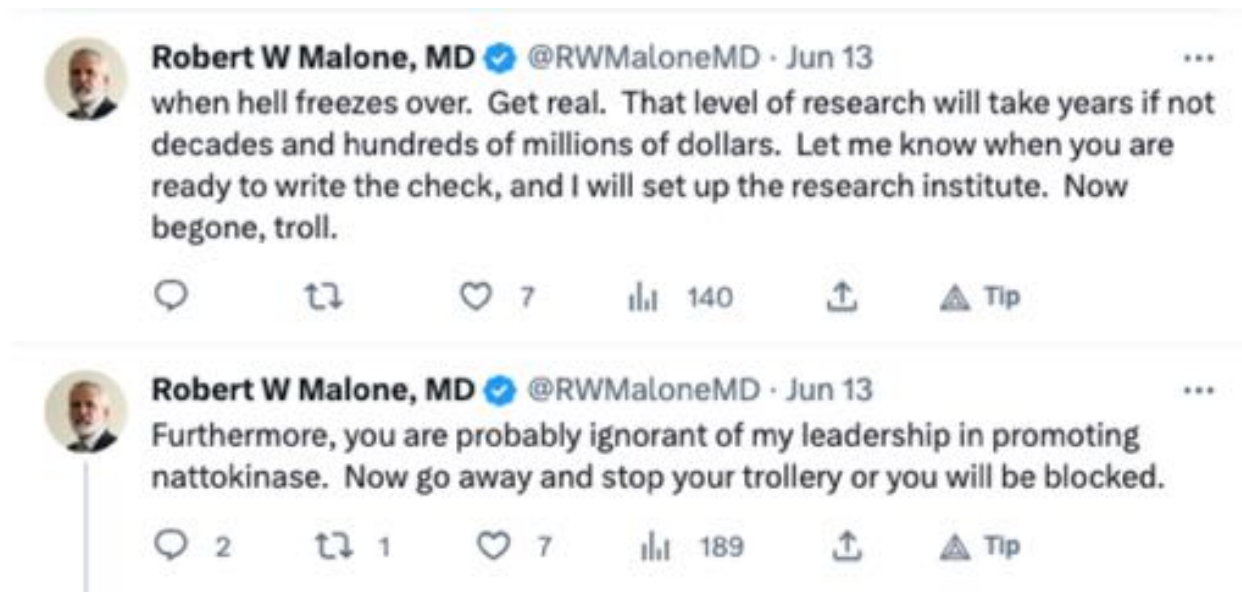
But at what cost? Stories of case-related censorship and acrimony buzz around the erstwhile medical freedom movement. Wouldn't it be a better use of everyone's time to try to figure out how to heal mRNA-injected humanity?

It was about half-way through 2021 when Dr. Malone showed his face in public discourse. Remember the weird thrill that rippled through the battered band of shot-resisters? Look: the mRNA inventor was throwing shade, some, anyway, on the mass injection program at that time in full-throttle- enforcement. *Yes, to be sure, Xyklon B isn't for everybody....*How exciting? I'm not sure what psychological buttons Malone's arrival on the scene pushed; as I think back on it now, such enthusiasm doesn't make a lot of sense. After all, he didn't come forward expressing remorse, as [lots of great inventors](#) have done before him, rueing their sometimes literally earth-shaking inventions, from [the atom bomb](#) and the Kalishnakov, to the office cubicle and the labradoodle. Notably, "The History of mRNA Vaccines" still unfolds under a spray of lovely pink blossoms [here](#) on Malone's website.



Nor did he arrive on the medical freedom scene waving an antidote to mRNA technology, which, they say, has now been "delivered" into [70 percent of humanity](#) and linked to a scale of death and injury that is unimaginable.

[Kristen Napolillo](#) asked Malone on Twitter: "What are you doing to find a way to blunt the effects of your invention?"



One thing about quoting Dr. Robert Malone: There is no need to underscore or add anything.

On June 8, 2023, Dr. Malone set forth his legal thinking on [Substack](#):

My criteria for taking legal action has been whether or not someone seems to be doing significant reputational damage, while also factoring in the quirky nature of various clauses in defamation law.

It's almost touching, isn't it, to see someone who "invented the mRNA vaccine" fretting about "reputational damage"?

In some cases I have proceeded to delivering a cease and desist and that was enough. Dr. Richard Fleming was one such case. I sent him a letter, and he

stopped. Seems rational enough. Thank you, Richard (and I seriously mean that).

Again, no comment necessary -- but I do want to write that again: *Thank you, Richard (and I seriously mean that)*.

He continues:

Turns out that response is the exception rather than the rule. Others double down, go public, get even nastier and more personally vindictive.

*No! Can you beat that?* Malone sends out a "cease and desist" and some people ... refuse?

So then you have the same dilemma. Act on it or not. Fish or cut bait. First stop is to ask a mutual colleague to intervene. In almost all cases they refused. So you then pay the lawyer to prepare and file the suit. And in some cases the accused gets even nastier, and seeks to cause yet more pain.

It's a marvel but he soldiers on:

There are all of the armchair quarterbacks, some of who are employers, friends or associates with the ones doing the harassment and defamation. "Why are you suing the \_\_\_\_ (fill in the blank)!?!?!" "You just want to destroy the medical freedom movement!" (whatever that is). "You are just doing it for money!" (what a horrible business plan that would be, given the paltry odds of winning a defamation lawsuit).

"Fill in the blank"? Somehow, I feel bidden to provide photos of the *people, the experts, including an eminent doctor, the writers and commentators, the human beings* whom Dr. Malone has just turned into a blank.



Now, let him rip.

No, I am suing because I am having something taken from me, and it is both wrong and illegal. My reputation, my peace of mind, and that of those close to me. Cyberstalking, cyberbullying, malicious defamation. These things are wrong. They are not what civilized, mentally healthy people do to each other. And they often seem to involve some odd perverse obsession.

But it is also true that hate and defamation is a very good business model and a great way to build up a follower base. People are building their audiences by employing this strategy based on tall tales, lies, name calling and hate. But maybe, just maybe, if I win a case, this will become a disincentive for those prone to this sort of behavior in the future, directed towards me or to others.

And then there are the ones that are shunning me because I am (legally) fighting back against those that are doing this to Jill and I [sic]. That part is a real mind-bender for me. Somehow fighting back against those who are aggressively cyberstalking and defaming me on a daily basis makes me the bad guy. Now if that is not pretzel logic, I do not know what is.

I suppose, in an intellectual sense, it is a fascinating question to ponder - what makes these people behave in this way? Why do haters hate? Why do others support them? I do not have an answer, only informed speculation. **Personally, I think it somehow relates to the mental state of other types of stalkers, such as the ones that shot President Regan [sic] and John Lennon.** And it clearly relates to envy, jealousy, and greed. Spreading hate can be quite lucrative in the age of the internet, where attention seeking behavior can be monetized. So there is that. (Emphasis added.)

I have no quip to make when the rhetoric is so troubling. Consider seriously that Dr. Malone has first blanked the names of the Breggins and Jane Ruby, and then created an escalating series of fantastical enemies, from imaginary cyberstalkers, cyberbullies, malicious defamers, to not civilized, not mentally healthy people, to haters with a mentality "somehow related" to that of notorious violent criminals: John Hinkley and Mark David Chapman, the former, the attempted-assassin who wounded Ronald Reagan and paralyzed James Brady; the latter, the assassin of John Lennon.

Still, no one around him has put a hand on his shoulder and said, Enough.

---

Let's pick up on p. 13 of a [recent Motion to Dismiss](#) by Dr. Peter Breggin and Ginger R. Breggin.

(Here is a [recent Motion to Dismiss](#) by Dr. Jane Ruby. Here is the original Malone [Complaint](#). Here is [how it all began](#).)

The Breggin Motion is discussing the thirteenth bulleted item in Malone's Complaint. This Item 13 contains four separate allegations of defamation purported to be found in an online interview of Dr. Breggin by Pete Santilli.

From the Breggins' Motion to Dismiss:

Malone alleges that Breggins stated: *Dr. Malone is part of the "Deep State" oppressors. Dr. Malone's concept of mass formation psychosis is calculated to protect the "mass murderers of COVID-19." Dr. Malone is a Hitler apologist and "excuser." "Malone wake up to history."*

The Breggins:

When examining the entire interview of Dr. Breggin on this show, **nowhere in the show can it be found** that Dr. Breggin made the statement that Malone attributes to him that he is a part of the "Deep State oppressors."

Malone's allegations that Breggin stated that "Dr. Malone's concept of mass formation psychosis is calculated to protect the 'mass murderers of COVID-19' is **actually Breggin talking about Dr. Desmet, not Dr. Malone.**

And lastly, **nowhere in this recorded interview (or anywhere else for that matter) can it be found** where Dr. Breggin ever stated that Dr. Malone is "a Hitler apologist and excuser."

First of all, may I say (shout): Who cares! Say what you will! These are public commentators debating the onset of totalitarianism in our time. Hitler, Stalin, Mao are the totalitarian all-stars, at least up to now, and are gonna come up. Boo-the-heck-hoo. Still, there is a crucially important legal (and moral) point here: The Breggins' brief states that certain of these quotations are not to be found on video, or anywhere else. If this is true -- and I cannot find them, either -- the Malone Complaint includes false allegations. Put that in your syringe and shoot it. What will the judge say about that?

And now this:

Moreover, the only quote that can be found to be semi-accurate, "Desmet, Malone, wake up to history," is a perjorative at best, and an admonition even, but it is not defamatory.

No, it is not. But ponder the legal mind that sees fit to include such an innocuous comment, with its pleasantly archaic rhetorical flourish, into a *defamation* brief. Ponder the scientific mind that hopes for a "chilling effect." Frankly, if Dr. Robert Malone is so darn worried about reputational damage, he should drop this stupid lawsuit ASAP and wake up. Wake up to free speech.'

# Shane Warne: YES, IMO the Robert Malone, Katalin Karikó & Drew Weissman's mRNA technology (that enriched them) based gene COVID injection vaccine KILLED Shane Warne as it did many!

Malone, Weissman, Karikó et al. have escaped answering serious questions because the Freedom Fighter media like EPOCH's head is so far up Malone's anus; maybe one day, journalism will return



[DR. PAUL ALEXANDER](#)

JUN 20, 2023

51

•

10

1

[Share](#)

Over to you, Jan. Your depth is excellent, hopefully you disengage from the embargo on questioning Malone et al. and return to your fantastic roots of pure journalism. We await.

Anytime you wish Robert Malone, text me, I will ask you the questions your dog and pony show doctors and scientists (whom I worked with prior) will not, anytime. And every dollar, for we know how you love to raise money, I will ask you to commit to donate to all those vaccine injured and killed (their families) likely by your and Weissman and Karikó et al. mRNA technology that is at the

heart of the fraud deadly COVID gene injection. If you wish, we can get someone else to probe you, to your satisfaction. Name place and time.